

UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO



3 1761 0045858 8



THE
PUBLICATIONS
OF THE
SURTEES SOCIETY.
VOL. CXXII.

ANDREW REID & COMPANY, LIMITED, PRINTERS, NEWCASTLE-UPON-TYNE.

THE
PUBLICATIONS
OF THE
SURTEES SOCIETY

ESTABLISHED IN THE YEAR

M.DCCC.XXXIV.



¹²²
VOL. CXXII.

¹⁹¹²
FOR THE YEAR M.CM.XII.

DA
20
S9
V. 122





Here before ~~Grech~~ Lawrence Dalton Esquier late Norrey
kinge of Armes who decessed on Saterday the 17 of december
1561 And Dorothe his wyte Daughter to Richerd Breame
late of London Esquier

THE EFFIGY OF LAWRENCE DALTON, NORROY, FROM A DRAWING IN
HARL. MS. 1099.

VISITATIONS OF THE NORTH

OR

SOME EARLY

HERALDIC VISITATIONS

OF, AND

COLLECTIONS OF PEDIGREES

RELATING TO,

THE NORTH OF ENGLAND.

PART I.

‘These studies, being themselves very insignificant and trifling, do nevertheless serve to perpetuate a great deal of what is rare and valuable in ancient manners, and to record many curious and minute facts, which could have been preserved and conveyed through no other medium.’—
WAVERLEY, Chapter IV.

Published for the Society

BY ANDREWS & CO., SADLER STREET,
DURHAM; AND

BERNARD QUARITCH, 11 GRAFTON STREET,
NEW BOND STREET, LONDON.

At a Meeting of the SURTEES SOCIETY, held in Durham Castle, on Tuesday, June 6th, 1911, the REVEREND CANON FOWLER in the Chair, it was ordered,

‘That Some Early Heraldic Visitations of, and Collections of Pedigrees relating to, the North of England be edited for the Society by Mr. Frederick Walter Dendy, D.C.L.’

CONTENTS.

	PAGE.
FRONTISPIECE	—
CONTENTS	vii
ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS	ix
METHODS OF CITATION	xi
INTRODUCTION	xiii
ALPHABETICAL LIST OF PEDIGREES AND ARMS	lii
HARVEY'S VISITATION IN 1552	1
DALTON'S VISITATION IN 1558	95
PEDIGREES COLLECTED IN 1560-1561	157
APPENDIX OF ILLUSTRATIVE DOCUMENTS	199
INDEX	209

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS.

P. 14, line 1.—For 'Belasis' read 'Bellasis.'

P. 66.—A pedigree shewing the connections between the families of Baxter, Marshall, and De Ruda will be found in vol. 16, Harl. Soc. publ., p. 16.

P. 68, line 1.—For 'George Lord of Talbot' read 'George Lord Talbot.'

P. 71, note, line 2.—For '1544' read '1554.'

P. 103, note, line 13.—For 'fourth' read 'third.'

P. 117, line 38.—'M'ton in Upborogheshere' should have been extended. It is Marton in Burghshire, *i.e.*, Marton near Boroughbridge.

P. 136.—The sketch of the Conyers Falchion reproduced on this page is placed in the manuscript next the description of it to be found on p. 141.

P. 140, line 5.—For 'hereditatem' read 'heredem.'

P. 140, line 7.—For 'fratrim' read 'fratrem.'

P. 140, line 26.—For 'liberum purum' read 'liberam puram.'

P. 141, line 23.—For 'aincie' read 'anicie.'

P. 141, line 31.—For 'lincolnensi' read 'Lincolnensi.'

P. 149, note, lines 3-4.—For 'there are only five leaves which come after' read 'there is only one leaf which comes after.'

P. 153, note, line 8.—Delete the words 'dated 1 Sept., 1513, and proved.'

P. 157, note, line 24.—Delete the words 'and Cheshire.'

METHODS OF CITATION.

Publications of the Yorkshire Archaeological Association, Record Series, referred to in the introduction or in the notes to the text, are cited as follows:—

ABBREVIATED CITATION.	SERIAL NUMBER OF THE VOLUME CITED.
Yorkshire Fines, part i.	II.
Wills in the York Registry, 1389-1514...	VI.
Wills in the York Registry, 1514-1553...	XI.
Wills in the York Registry, 1554-1568...	XIV.
Yorkshire Deeds, part i.	XXXIX.
Yorkshire Star Chamber Proceedings...	XLI.

Publications of the Surtees Society, referred to in the introduction or in the notes to the text, are cited as follows:—

ABBREVIATED CITATION.	SERIAL NUMBER OF THE VOLUME CITED.
Durham Wills, part i. .. .	2
Test. Ebor., part i.	4
Richmond Wills, part i.	26
Test. Ebor., part ii.	30
Durham Wills, part ii.	38
Test. Ebor., part iii.	45
Test. Ebor., part iv.	53
Test. Ebor., part v.	79
Knaresborough Wills, part i.	104
Test. Ebor., part vi.	106
Durham Wills, part iii.	112
North Country Wills, part i.	116
North Country Wills, part ii....	121

Other publications frequently recurring in the introduction or in the notes to the text are cited as follows:—

16 HARL. SOC.

The 16th volume of the Harleian Society's publications, edited by the late Rev. Charles Best Norcliffe, purporting to be the visitation of Yorkshire made in 1563 and 1564 by William Flower, is so cited.

FOSTER'S YORKSHIRE VISITATIONS.

The volume by Mr. Joseph Foster, containing visitations of Yorkshire by Robert Glover in 1584 and 1585 and by Richard St. George in 1612, is so cited.

JEWERS' GRANTS OF ARMS.

The particulars of grants and certificates of arms contributed by Mr. Arthur J. Jewers to the *Genealogist* are so cited.

FOSTER'S GRANTS OF ARMS.

The Joseph Foster collection of grantees of arms forming the British Museum Additional Manuscripts 37147-8-9-50 is so cited.

NEW HISTORY OF NORTHUMBERLAND.

The History of Northumberland, now in course of publication by the Northumberland County History Committee, is so cited.

BLAIR'S NORTHUMBERLAND ARMORIALS.

The Armorial of Northumberland: An Index and Ordinary to 1666, by C. Hunter Blair, published in *Archaeologia Aeliana*, 3rd series, vol. vi., p. 89, is so cited.

Both Mr. Jewers and Mr. Foster give their authorities, and, as their lists are alphabetically arranged, it has not been thought necessary to repeat in this volume the references cited by them.

INTRODUCTION.

(Figures preceded by the letter "p," within brackets, indicate pages of the present volume.)

In the year 1911, a country mansion in the north of Northumberland was sold to new owners. The library was taken over with the house, but some old books and papers, found in clearing out the attics, were disposed of to a bookseller, who re-sold part of them to a well-known local collector, the late Mr. Matthew Mackey, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne. Mr. Mackey's purchase included a number of heraldic manuscripts which had been apparently part of a collection formed, at the close of the eighteenth century, by an ancestor of the late owners of the property. Amongst them was a parchment-bound volume, written in sixteenth century handwritings, containing an heraldic visitation of the north, made by William Harvey, Norroy, in 1552, another heraldic visitation of the north, made by Lawrence Dalton, Norroy, in 1558, and an anonymous collection of pedigrees, dated in 1567, apparently in the handwriting of William Flower, who was then Norroy, having succeeded Dalton in that office in 1562.

It was Mr. Mackey's wish that the manuscript should be published, and he generously offered it to the Surtees Society for that purpose. His offer was gratefully accepted, and the present writer was requested to edit it, with other early heraldic visitations and collections of pedigrees of the north, for publication as part of the series of that society. Mr. Mackey unfortunately died in 1913, but Mrs. Mackey, his widow and beneficiary, desired that his wishes should be carried out and kindly confirmed the offer which he had made.

Later on, the manuscript volume and its contents will be fully described, but that description will be better understood if it is prefaced by a brief account of visitations in general, of heraldic arms, and of still earlier visitations of the north, even though such prefatory remarks must contain much which may seem trite to readers versed in heraldry.

HERALDIC VISITATIONS.

The ancient duties of the king's martial messengers called heralds, were to announce war, to proclaim peace, to manage tournaments and combats, to attend on embassies, and to officiate at solemnities. In the reigns of Henry VII. and Henry VIII., their functions were extended in many ways. Previously thereto, their management of tournaments carried with it the right to confirm or sanction the bearing of heraldic arms, and they exercised also the right to grant them by licence of the king or his minister the Earl Marshal. But, in those reigns, it became customary to give, by patent, this power of granting arms to the three chief heralds, Garter, Clarenceux, and Norroy. Garter, whose duties lay principally with the Order of that name, and with the higher nobility, was the principal king of arms for the whole of England; Clarenceux, who came next in order of rank and emolument, was king of arms for the parts of England south of the river Trent; and Norroy, who came next to Clarenceux, was king of arms for the parts of England north of that river.

Upon the two provincial kings of arms, Clarenceux and Norroy, were conferred also the task and privilege of visiting their provinces, personally or by deputy. Their duties at these visitations were to register the descents, marriages, and issue of noblemen and gentlemen residing within their province, to record their arms, to correct false heraldry, to confirm the arms of rightful claimants thereto, to grant new arms to 'any person of ability to have armes by reason of office, authority, wisdom, substance, good manners, sadd governance,' and to devise and grant crests, cognizances, differences, and mottoes.*

The provision for registering the descents, marriages, and issue of men of note in the provinces was of undoubted public utility. The government records of succession and taxation, so well kept under the Plantagenet kings, had been neglected in the fifteenth century, owing to Lancastrian and Yorkist troubles, and difficulties had arisen in proving descents and titles to property. Moreover, the old order of things was changing and giving place to new. The estates of the large landowners had been dismembered by attainders, those of the church were being broken up by disendowment, and both were being sold to new men owning smaller properties. Many of the buyers had made their

* See 'The aunciente authoritie of a Kinge of Armes in his province,' said to have been compiled in or before the time of Henry VIII. *Ashmole MSS.* 846, xviii. and 857, i.

money in the rising commerce of the trading towns. They were principally of country descent, for the law provided that none who had not land or rent should put their children to be apprentices in any city or borough, and, when large retinues had been forbidden to the feudal nobility, and war no longer afforded a sufficient outlet, the sons of the country gentry served as apprentices in the towns, and thought it in no way derogatory to live above the shop and to sell across the counter.* But they did not forget their origin, and when they came back to the land again they were wishful to have their claims of birth and ancestry recognised and recorded.

Lord Coke, writing of the heralds, says: 'Their learning and faithful dealing in descents and pedigrees upon just proof, may be a mean to quiet controversies about titles of honors, dignities, and inheritances.'† Edmondson, writing of the pedigrees entered at these visitations, says they 'contain memorials of past transactions and events; and from them chronologers and historians have drawn very considerable assistance; they have operated to the detection of frauds, forgeries, and impostures; cleared up doubts and difficulties: established marriages; supported and defended legitimacy of blood; ascertained family alliances; proved and maintained affinity and consanguinity; vindicated and corroborated the titles of land to their possessors; and been of essential use in settling claims and rights of inheritance by furnishing effectual evidence.'‡ The original entries of the heralds made at the visitations are, up to the present day, frequently produced from the College of Arms in the House of Lords, and are there given in evidence in trials relating to the titles to baronies.

The making of visitations flourished, on the whole, throughout the sixteenth century, but, by its close, the practice was beginning to fall into disrepute. This was owing, partly to the exactions of the heralds, and partly to the inroads of unauthorised dealers in arms and makers of false pedigrees, but principally to the growth of Puritan doctrines inimical to arbitrary distinctions and artificial dignities. Good visiting work was done in many counties between 1600 and 1634, but in 1624 the heralds were complained of in Parliament, and in May of that year the Commons voted that their visitations were a grievance.§

* *Newcastle Merchant Adventurers, Surtees Society publ.*, vol. 101, pp. xxii., xxiii.

† *Coke's Institutes*, 4to edition, vol. iv., p. 126.

‡ Edmondson, *A Complete body of Heraldry*, vol. i. p. 89.

§ *Rolls of Parliament*, 21 and 22 James I.

They were discontinued during the Commonwealth, but were revived at the Restoration. In 1665 and 1666, William Dugdale, Norroy, made his great visitation of Yorkshire. Although he entered the pedigrees of no fewer than 472 families, yet nearly one-third of the gentry whom he summoned to appear before him, neglected to do so.* The last commission to visit was granted to Sir Henry St. George in 1686, and the last pedigrees recorded under it were collected in 1704. Edmondson says that 'when the Powers of the *Curia Militaris* or Earl Marshal's Court ceased, by reason that no Constable of England was appointed, the Officers of Arms could no longer maintain their authority, enforce their commands, or punish delinquents; so that Commissions for Visitations which had been occasionally granted from the 20th Henry VIII., to the year 1686 were no longer applied for.†

Another reason for the decay and ultimate discontinuance of visitations was, that they were being superseded in utility in the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries by the more democratic provision that all baptisms, marriages, and burials should be registered in parishes, much as the utility of parish registers is being superseded in the nineteenth and twentieth centuries by the civil registration of all births, marriages, and deaths.

The parochial system of registration was indeed instituted as early as the reign of Henry VIII., but, owing to the ravages of time and the carelessness of incumbents, few registers remain extant for the sixteenth century, and fewer still for the first half of it: so that, for that century, heralds' visitations have a special value, especially when their contents are confirmed by contemporaneous wills, deeds, or public records. Many such wills, relating to testators in Yorkshire, Durham, and Northumberland, have been printed in the volumes issued by this Society, and this has been supplemented, in Yorkshire, by the publication, by the Yorkshire Archaeological and Topographical Association, of an index of all the wills in the York Registry. It is much to be hoped that a similar index may some day be published of all the wills for Durham and Northumberland in the Durham Registry. Wherever this printed material has come under the notice of the editor, it has been referred to in the notes accompanying the pedigrees printed in this volume.

In Garter Leake's account of the Herald's College, delivered to a committee of the House of Lords in 1767, it is

* *The Visitation of the County of Yorke by William Dugdale*, Surtees Society, vol. 36, p. xii.

† Edmondson, *Complete body of Heraldry*, vol. i. p. 160.

stated that, in the reign of Henry VIII., 'the provincial kings of arms obtained commissions to visit their provinces, which before they had done by virtue of their offices.'* The commission was an open letter from the sovereign, under the great seal, addressed to mayors, sheriffs, and others in authority, whereby, after reciting that the king of arms, by the sovereign's special licence, intended to visit his province, they were directed to show him all favour and assistance. The commission to Harvey, Norroy, is set out in the appendix (p. 199); that to Benolte, Clarenceux, which was granted on the 19th April, 1529, and is the earliest commission now extant, contains the following clause: 'willing and granting, by these our said letters, that the same shall be at all times in full power, strength, and effect, now and hereafter, *while our said servant liveth*; and to execute his visitations in his said *province*, wheresoever he thinketh best to employ him thereunto.'†

The earliest visitation in the library of the College of Arms of a part of the south province, namely, the visitation of Worcestershire, Berks., Oxon., Wilts., Gloucestershire, and Staffordshire, was made by Benolte under the above-mentioned commission to him. According to Leake's report, there was no commission for the earliest visitation contained in the same library, of part of the north province, namely, the counties of Nottingham, York, Northumberland, Westmorland, and Cumberland, made by Thomas Tonge, Norroy, in 1530, for the report states that the first commission to *Norroy* was in 1542, at which time William Fellows held the post.‡ In that case, Tonge must, to use the words of the report, have made his visitation 'by virtue of his office.' There was, as has been said, a commission to Harvey, Norroy, in 1552 (p. 199), and his visitation of the same year was doubtless made pursuant thereto, but there was apparently no commission to Dalton, Norroy, and, if so, he also must have made his visitation of 1558 'by virtue of his office.' It is clear, from the dates given by Dalton's successor, Flower, Norroy, on the faces of his pedigrees, that he began his visitation of 1563-4-5 in 1563, which was before he received his commission of the 10th July, 1564, set out in the appendix (p. 204), and he also must, therefore, have commenced it 'by virtue of his office.' It is noteworthy, however, that whilst the letters patent appointing Fellows, Dethick, Harvey, Dalton, and Flower, as Norroy, all con-

* Marshall, *Memorandum relating to the Heralds' College*, Genealogist, vol. xiii. p. 139.

† *Ashmole MS.* 857, p. 550.

‡ Marshall, *sup. cit.*

tained express power from the Crown 'to grant arms and to visit,' the letters patent appointing Tonge contained no such power, and it may possibly be inferred from this that Leake was mistaken, and that there was a commission, now lost, to Tonge to make his visitation of 1530.*

The first commissions were little more than formal letters, addressed by the Crown to the civil authorities, claiming their assistance for the king of arms in his work, and at that time his chief warrant must have lain in the right to grant arms and to visit contained in, or to be inferred from, his letters patent; but later commissions conferred additional powers on the king of arms and his deputies, and, it is submitted that it was only then that a commission came to be considered to be a necessary preliminary to every visitation. The commission was followed by circular letters from the Earl Marshal to the lord lieutenants of counties, by warrants from the kings of arms or their deputies to the bailiffs of hundreds, and by summonses to attend, addressed to the persons intended to be visited.†

The first visits of the kings of arms, or their deputies, were roving journeys over many counties, and their efforts were apparently directed towards making, in time, one complete record for the entire province without distinction of counties. But they soon began to arrange their collections into counties, and, later on, each county was made the subject of a separate visitation, although throughout the visitation period, from the time of Benolte, in 1529, to that of Sir Henry St. George, in 1686, the commission was for the king of arms or his deputy to visit the whole province, and not merely any particular county therein.‡

HERALDIC ARMS.

It has been shown that the visitations were instituted, not only for the purpose of recording pedigrees, but also, and

* The references to the letters patent appointing Norroy Kings of Arms are as follows: Thomas Tonge, Pat. Roll, 14 Henry VIII, part I, roll 640, m. 12, dated 20th Oct., 1522; William Fellows, Pat. Roll, 28 Henry VIII, part I, roll 668, m. 5, dated 28th July, 1536; Gilbert Dethick, Pat. Roll, 1 Edward VI, part IV, roll 802, no. 32, dated 16th Aug., 1547; William Harvey, Pat. Roll, 4 Edward VI, part II, roll 827, m. 12, dated 4th (not 2nd) Feb., 1549-50; Lawrence Dalton, Pat. Roll, 4 and 5 Philip and Mary, part 10, dated 6th Sept., 1557; William Flower, Pat. Roll, 4 Elizabeth, part III, roll 978, m. 23, dated 29th Jan., 1561-2.

† For more detailed accounts of the procedure on visitations, see Dallaway, p. 309 *et seq.*; Grazebrook's introduction to *The Visitation of Shropshire* in 1623, Harl. Soc. publ., vol. xxviii., and the *Herald and Genealogist*, vol. ii. p. 149.

‡ For the early form of commission see the appendix to this volume, p. 199, and for the latest form see Dallaway, p. 309*n*.

perhaps primarily, for the purpose of regulating the use of coat-armour, and some of the heralds are said to have paid more attention to the armorial than to the genealogical part of their duties.

The origin of arms-bearing, of the property in arms, and of their descendible nature, is succinctly explained by an able writer as follows: 'There can be little doubt that heraldic devices, which in course of time have come to be regarded rather as the property of a family than of an individual, were originally a purely personal distinction. Their primary use was to distinguish the warrior in the field, when his form and features were hidden by his armour. This purpose would have been frustrated, if the same emblems had been adopted by several persons. Hence, the assertion of an exclusive property in arms. It was natural that the device which had been borne with honour by the father should be adopted by the son, and that its assumption by a stranger should be resented as the invasion of a prior right. Hence, the hereditary character of the right to coat-armour.'*

The form, colour, and symbolism of these devices adapted them admirably to schemes of decoration. They spread from the shield of the soldier to the silken surcoat of his armour (whence came the term coat-armour), to the trappings of his horse, and to the engraving on his seal. From the depositions in the Scrope and Grosvenor case,† taken between 1385 and 1390, it is clear that, long before that time, they had been used profusely, on the stonework of tombs, in the stained glass windows of abbeys and manor houses, and even on clerical vestments given to churches by patrons of livings. Many of the deponents in that case who bore arms had received them, when very young men, at battles or sieges, from their king or prince or commandant, from which it may be gathered that, notwithstanding their ornamental uses, arms still remained in their essence a badge of military service. In Grey against Hastings, another case of disputed arms, tried shortly after the case of Scrope against Grosvenor, one of the witnesses, of noble origin, deposed that he had no arms, because neither he nor any of his ancestors had ever taken part in any war.‡

So long as there was no usurpation of another's arms, there seems to have been no law to prevent the assumption

* *The Law of Inheritance as applied to Arms*, by F. M. N., Herald and Genealogist, vol. ii. p. 1.

† Nicolas. *The Scrope and Grosvenor Roll*, vol. 1. See particularly the depositions on pp. 91, 99, 130, 168, 170, 171, and 173.

‡ Dallaway, p. 94, citing Warburton, p. 726.

of new conventional devices at pleasure, until the proclamation of Henry V. in 1418, which ordained, in effect, that no man should assume arms unless he held them by inheritance, or by gift of some person empowered to grant them. It is clear, from the evidence in the trials above cited, that, before that ordinance of Henry V. was issued, arms had become highly esteemed possessions, and its result was to enhance their value. Applications were made to the king, who is the fountain of honour, for new grants, and those applications, writes Edmondson, 'became so frequent and troublesome, that our sovereigns, for their own ease, empowered the two provincial kings of arms to grant arms, crests, and ensigns-armorial, within their respective provinces, with the privity and consent of the Earl Marshal.'*

At the same time, that is early in the fifteenth century, gifts of arms were extended to others than militants, and, by the middle of that century, we find the records of many grants to civilians of repute, to clerics, to corporate bodies, both lay and clerical, and to trading companies.

For example, arms were granted to King's College, Cambridge, and to Eton College in 1449, to the Tallow Chandlers' Company of London in 1456,† and to Peter Hellard, prior of the canons of Bridlington, in 1470.‡

The regulations made in the reign of Henry VIII., already cited at page xiv. of this introduction, specified the qualifications then required to be possessed by applicants for grants of arms, and, in the order made by Charles Brandon, Duke of Suffolk, who was Earl Marshal from 1524 to 1533, 'As to what all degrees should pay for the grants of new arms,' it is recommended that men of the church and all temporal men of good repute, able to maintain the state of a gentleman, and all crafts and companies corporate in London and elsewhere within the realm, should have tokens of arms devised and given to them; and this is followed by a differential list of the fees to be taken for such grants from various orders of men, including bishops, abbots, priors, deans, archdeacons, clergymen, corporate crafts, and temporal men having one hundred marks and upwards by the year, in land or fees.§

This was the position at the beginning of the visitation period. The king of arms was not only to enter the pedigree of the person visited, but, if so required, was to record

* Edmondson, vol. 1. p. 158.

† *Herald and Genealogist*, vol. 1, pp. 119, 120.

‡ *Surtees Society publ.*, vol. 41, app. p. xxxviii.; *Yorks. Arch. Jour.*, xviii., 109.

§ Dallaway, p. 170. Citing Anstis, *College of Heralds*, vol. 2, p. 552.

his arms, or grant him new arms, on payment of the fees prescribed. During that time, extending over, roughly, one hundred and fifty years, many hundreds of coats of arms were allowed, confirmed, or granted. Although before, during, and after that period, arms were granted independently of visitations, by far the largest proportion of the arms borne at the present day, derive their title from visitation records. Early rolls of arms and ancient armorial seals blazon the heraldic bearings of many knights and gentlemen who lived long before the Herald's College was instituted, and persons who can prove descent in the male line from them have a clear, though it may be an unregistered, title to the arms of their forefathers. But, according to the present practice of the College, male descent, either from a grantee of arms, or from a family whose right to bear arms has been recognised at some visitation, is the only accepted title to an hereditary shield.*

By the time that the visitation period commenced, coat-armour had ceased to be useful for the identification of the soldier. It had become merely an hereditary possession, denoting either honoured ancestry, or the attainment of honourable rank, and the style of its devices, or charges, naturally changed. They became elaborate, and in some cases involved. Part of this alteration was due to the attempts of the heralds to distinguish between the increasing number of holders, and in the case of crests, which were originally merely the ornamental apexes of helmets, these attempts to differentiate led to complicated and incongruous results, of which the reproductions on pages 160 and 192 of this volume are unhappy examples.

The simple clearness of shields was also impaired by the practice of impaling the arms of wives to show alliances, and of quartering the arms of heiress-ancestresses to show descents; although, against this impaired simplicity, must be set the added value of such shields as a record of the kindred of their holders.

It will be seen by a reference to the illustrations of this volume, that the shields of the sixteenth century still show freedom of treatment, and in many cases simplicity of effect, but deterioration in these respects had already set in. This was pointed out at an early date by Wyrley, an heraldic author, who, writing in 1592, protested that men's ancestors had contented themselves with 'certain fair, ancient, and well-known marks,' and that their successors were using something like a 'curtain' instead, and he expresses a wish

* *The Resurrection of Heraldry*, by Mr. Everard Green, Somerset Herald, *Nineteenth Century Magazine* for June, 1896, p. 1033.

‘that every man would content himself with his own peculiar coat of name.’* In the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries, both design and workmanship suffered so much from incompetent treatment, that they are said by a modern artist writer to have ‘stumbled from feebleness to feebleness,’† and, notwithstanding that this became acknowledged in the nineteenth century, and that individual efforts were made for its amendment, it was only at the close of that century that heraldic art in England began to re-attain somewhat of its old high level.

It is stated by Mr. Everard Green, Somerset Herald, that instances are not wanting in which families have recovered estates by virtue of preserving the armorial escutcheons of their ancestors,‡ but, as a general rule, such armorial bearings are, at the present day, of no practical utility in this country.

They are, however, still necessary for many orders of chivalry, and in some foreign countries for court appointments. The heralds still grant arms and record pedigrees for those who require them, and those pedigrees, according to modern practice, now contain references to the evidences on which they are founded. It appears by Dr. Marshall’s note to Leake’s return (*supra cit.*) that in the fifteen years ending in 1777, about 220 grants of arms were issued,§ whilst according to the return made to the House of Commons in 1863 some 869 grants in all were made in the thirteen years ending in 1862,|| thus showing a fourfold ratio of increase in the intervening one hundred years. A return made at the present day would no doubt show a continuance of that increase; for decent people who desire the distinction, such as it is, have learnt that it is wrong to adopt, without title, the heraldic coat of another, simply because his surname is the same as theirs. The new man still obtains his grant, or confirmation of arms, as an ornamental possession which will not only serve to mark the position in life he has attained by his own exertions, but will descend to his family; while the modern democratic council of the twentieth century is as interested in its new heraldic coat as was the close incorporated company of the sixteenth century.

* Wyrley, *The True Use of Armorie*, cited in Dugdale, *The Ancient Usage in Bearing Arms*, pp. 11, 13.

† Mr. G. W. Eve, *Decorative Heraldry*, p. 2.

‡ *The Nineteenth Century* for June, 1896, p. 1026.

§ *Genealogist*, vol. 13, p. 137.

|| The entire return is set out in the *Herald and Genealogist*, vol. 1, pp. 464-9, and the above figures will be found on p. 468.

EARLIER VISITATIONS OF THE NORTH.

The area of the province of Norroy, king of arms, is usually described as extending 'from the river of Trent northwards.' The counties, and part of a county, which the area contained in 1534, are enumerated in an indenture of that date, made between Wriothsley, Garter, and Hawley, Norroy. They were Yorkshire, Richmondshire, the bishopric of Durham, Northumberland, Cumberland, Westmorland, Derbyshire, Nottinghamshire, Lancashire, Shropshire, and half Staffordshire beyond Trent.* Cheshire was excluded, because it was then in the western province assigned to March king of arms, but the title of March expired on the death of William Ballard, the last herald who held the office; his province was divided between the two remaining kings of arms, and Cheshire was then added to the province of Norroy.†

Prior to the commencement of the recognised visitation period which, as already stated, began about 1530, pedigrees privately drawn up for noble families in the north were not uncommon. The Ashmole MS. 846, contains (fol. 132-139) pedigrees drawn up by Thomas Pickering, abbot of Whitby, of the families of Percy, Tyson, and Vescy, by the request of Ralph Eure in 1485, and the Harl. MS. 1171 contains (fol. 9b) a pedigree of the ancestors of Sir William Griffith, drawn up by his command in 1511. Prior to that period also the kings of arms appear to have made something very like visitations; for it is recorded that the above-named William Ballard, March king of arms, drew up in the reign of Edward IV. (that is before the 9th April, 1483), a book of pedigrees of the nobility and gentry of his province. That book was still in the College of Arms when Wanley edited the Harleian manuscripts in 1759.‡ Although the Reverend Mark Noble, author of *A History of the College of Arms* was wrong in countenancing the since disproved statement that there was a visitation by 'the Marshal of Norroy' as early as 1412,§ yet he was probably right in his suggestion that visitations originated 'from some skilful and industrious herald, taking minutes of what he could obtain respecting arms and genealogies, whilst attending royal progresses,

* Ashmole MS. 857, p. 500.

† Noble, *History of the College of Arms*, p. 87.

‡ Noble, *sup. cit.* *Catalogue of Harleian Manuscripts*, number 1196, (68).

§ Disproved in a communication in *Herald and Genealogist*, vol. 6, p. 436.

or some public commission, in different counties in his province.*

We get on much surer ground when we come to the well-known visitation of the northern counties begun by Thomas Tonge, Norroy, on the 7th August, 1530. There appear to be no fewer than five manuscripts of this visitation in the College of Arms† and two in the British Museum.‡ The two chief manuscripts are Herald's College D. 4, which is said to be the original, and Harl. MS. 1499 (12), which is said to be the official copy. Tonge's visitation is also in print, for it was carefully edited from the Harl. MS. 1499, by the late Mr. W. H. D. Longstaffe, a well-known northern antiquary, and was published by this Society as number 41 of its series of volumes.

Tonge's visitation included Northumberland, Durham, Cumberland, Westmorland, Yorkshire, and Nottinghamshire. The working area of the Surtees Society extends over only the first five of the counties above mentioned, and they are spoken of in this book as the northern counties.

The visitations, not only of Nottinghamshire, but also of the remaining counties, namely Derbyshire, Staffordshire, Lancashire, and Cheshire, comprised in the province of Norroy, have been dealt with, wholly or in part, by other societies.§ and our main attention must be confined to the usual area of this Society's labours.

Speaking then of the northern counties in the restricted sense above defined, the next extant and recorded visitation, after Tonge's visitation in 1530, is that by William Harvey, Norroy, in 1552, which is printed in the first section of this volume.

It does not follow, however, that there were no other visitations, or heraldic collections of pedigrees, made in the northern counties between 1530 and 1552. In that period, between the reigns of Tonge and Harvey, there were four intermediate Norroy kings of arms. They were Thomas Hawley, appointed in 1534; Christopher Barker, who was appointed in 1536, and only held the office for one month; William Fellows, appointed in 1536; and Gilbert Dethick, who was appointed in 1546, and was succeeded by Harvey in 1550.

* Noble, *op. cit.*, app. p. xxi.

† Herald's College, D. 4, E. 6, E.D.N. 4, and Vincent, 163.

‡ British Museum, Harl. MS. 1499 (12), and Cottonian MS. Plutarch, LVII 1, fol. xli, b.

§ There is a list of printed visitations relating to the above counties, as published by the Harleian Society, the Chetham Society, and other agencies, in Dr. Marshall's *Notes on the Herald's Visitations*, in the *Genealogist*, new series, vols. 1, 2, and 3, and see Lea, *Genealogical Research in England, Scotland and Ireland* (Boston and London, 1906).

Thomas Hawley, on the 2nd August, 1534, executed, as Norroy, the deed before alluded to,* by which he agreed to share with Wriothsley, Garter, the profits of interments, confirmations, and gifts of arms in the north province, and in the same year he confirmed from London, as Norroy, the gift made by Henry, Earl of Northumberland, to Sir Reginald Carnaby, of an augmentation of his arms and crest, for services rendered by the latter in Scotland.† Although Hawley does not appear as Norroy in the usual lists of kings of arms, it is clear from the above facts that he held that office, but there is no indication that either he or Christopher Barker, who followed him, ever visited the north.

It is otherwise with their successors, William Fellows and Gilbert Dethick. According to Leake's report, already mentioned,‡ it was in 1542 that the first commission to visit was granted to a king of arms of the northern province. Fellows was Norroy in that year, and, as he remained in office until 1546, it is probable that he executed the commission granted to him, and that he made a visitation of the northern counties which has since been lost. In September, 1547, Gilbert Dethick, Norroy, was sent from London to Scotland on a mission to the Queen Dowager and Council of Scotland.§ So soon as he had accomplished his mission, and, apparently, on his way back to London, he granted arms to many men in the north, and it is probable that at the same time he recorded their pedigrees. Some of the dates and names of the grantees of these gifts of arms are as follows:—

3rd November, 1547, Henry Anderson, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne.

9th November, 1547, Matthew Meir, of the north.

10th December, 1547, Francis Armorer of Belford in Northumberland.

6th April, 1548, John Baker of Morpeth in Northumberland.

15th May, 1548, Sir Ralph Leycester of Tofte in Cheshire.

17th May, 1548, Christopher Ashton of Croston in Lancashire.

18th May, 1548, Sir George Conyers, knight, of Durham (crest).

1st July, 1548, John Fleetwood, of the County of Lancaster.

* *Ante*, p. xxiii.

† The patent of confirmation is printed in the *New History of Northumberland*, vol. x. p. 408.

‡ *Ante*, p. xvi.

§ *Calendar State Papers, Scotland*, vol. 1, p. 66.

By the 15th December, 1548, Gilbert Dethick had returned to London, for his grant of that date to George Dakins of the county of York is dated at London, and another grant of the same year, of which the day and month are not given, namely, that to Hugh Partridge, residing in the north parts, is also dated in London.* Gutch, in his notes to Anstis's *List of Visitations*, states that when an army was constantly kept on the Marches (of Scotland), the heralds were frequently sent as attendants on embassies and other special affairs, and took these opportunities of obtaining patents for making their itineraries,† an observation that may have been applicable to the aforesaid mission of Gilbert Dethick, as well as to the missions of Harvey and Dalton hereinafter mentioned.

The probability, above stated, that both Fellows and Gilbert Dethick made visitations of the north, or collections of north country pedigrees, is supported by the certainty that visitations or heraldic collections of pedigrees of the north, were made, not only before Tonge's time, but also between Tonge's termination of office as Norroy in 1534 and Gilbert Dethick's termination of the same office in 1550.

Mr. Longstaffe published, as an appendix to his edition of Tonge's visitation,‡ a roll of arms, copied by Sir Marmaduke Constable in 1558, out of *an old roll of the visitation of the northern province*. He (Mr. Longstaffe) extracted it from the Lansdowne MS. 205, folio 235, and entitled it Constable's Roll. It contains no fewer than three hundred and fifty names of men prominent in Yorkshire and Northumberland in the first half of the sixteenth century, and that is a slightly larger total than the number of pedigrees in the Norcliffe manuscript, printed in the sixteenth volume of the Harleian Society's publications. It will be shown hereafter that the Norcliffe manuscript did not merely contain, as assumed by its editor, Flower's visitation of 1563-4, but was an ingathering also of many visitations and collections of pedigrees made by previous heralds.§ In the same way, the 'Old roll of the visitation of the province' from which Constable extracted, in 1558, his roll of arms, must have been the result of the labours of several heralds, for an examination of its contents

* The above grants are taken from the British Museum, Harl. MS. 1359

† Gutch, *Collectanea Curiosa*, vol. 2, p. 253.

‡ *Surtees Society publ.*, vol. 41, appendix I.

§ See *post* in this introduction under the sub-title 'The Norcliffe MS., Harleian Society's publ., vol. xvi.'

shows that the pedigrees it records were made at intervals extending over many years. For instance, it contained, on the one hand, the pedigrees of Sir Thomas Wortley, of Wortley, whose will was proved on the 12th March, 1514, of Roger Eyre, whose will was proved on the 9th October, 1516, and of Sir Richard Bassett of Fledborough, whose will was proved on the 11th May, 1525. On the other hand, it contained the pedigree of Robert Middleton of Belsay in Northumberland, whose father, Thomas Middleton, of Belsay, fatally wounded at Ancrum Moor, did not die until the 8th March, 1545, when he left the said Robert Middleton, then aged sixteen, his eldest son and heir. It also contained the pedigree of Sir Reginald Carnaby, entered after he obtained the augmentation to his arms in 1534, and before his death in 1543. It included (as does the collection comprised in 16 Harl. Soc.) practically the whole of Tonge's work of 1530, but it also contained early sixteenth century pedigrees of many other families of distinction in the north, who do not re-appear in extant visitations until the seventeenth century.

In the second half of the sixteenth century new regulations were made, both in Mary's reign* and in that of Elizabeth,† for insuring that the records of the heralds should be deposited in the College of Arms. Notwithstanding those regulations, we find that Flower, Norroy, looked upon the 'old recordes of thoffyce of Norrey' as the private property of the kings of arms (p. 204), that Sir William Dethick, Garter, is alleged to have conveyed eighteen folio volumes of the best books of the College into his private study, and never to have restored them,‡ and that Cooke, Clarenceux, is said to have made many profitable visitations, for which he received his fees, but of which he never entered the results in the books of the College.§

* *State Papers, Elizabeth*, 1601-3, with Addenda, 1547-1565. Addendum, p. 436, Order of 26 Dec., 1554.

† *The Earl Marshall's Order* of 13 July, 1568, set out in Edmondson, vol. 1, p. 143 *et seq.*

‡ Edmondson, vol. 1, p. 150n.

§ 'It is recorded by W. Segar, Somerset, afterwards Garter, that Cooke, Clar: made many profitable visitations, both by hymself and his deputyes, whoe, notwithstanding they were well entertayned, feasted and richly rewarded by the gent of y^e euntrey, hath left no memory of them in the Generall Office. These were upon deceasse attached by arrests, alienated and sould. Two Norroys Kinges of Armes, two Windesors, Richmond, Lancaster, Somersett and Yorke. deceassed, have done the like to the great sclaunder and decaye of the office and officers present.' *British Museum, Cott. MS. Faustina F. 1, fo. 263*, copied in B. M. Add. MS. 37147, fol. 2. (Foster MS.)

In the first half of that century, before those regulations were made, and when visitations themselves were more desultory and fragmentary, the leakage was greater still, and many heraldic manuscripts compiled during that period appear to be entirely lost. The result is that only the ninety north country families comprised in Tonge's visitation of 1530, can prove descent by means of any college record made prior to Harvey's visitation of 1552, although, as we gather from the wording of Constable's Roll, no fewer than three hundred and fifty families had then been visited.

The foregoing observations on visitations in general, heraldic arms, and earlier visitations of the north, have now cleared the way for a description of the manuscript lately brought to light, which is designated in this volume as MS. Anstis, C. 9.

THE MANUSCRIPT ANSTIS, C. 9.

It has been usual and convenient in writing on visitations, to enumerate them by separate counties, even where, as in the earliest visitations of Benolte and Tonge, they extended over more counties than one. Taking Yorkshire separately, we find that heraldic writers of comparatively recent times, including Marshall, Norcliffe, and Foster,* have stated that there were in all five visitations of that county, and that they have all been printed and published as follows:—

- (1) 1530. Tonge, in Surtees Society publ. vol. 41.
- (2) 1563-4. Flower, in Harleian Society publ. vol. 16.
- (3) 1584-5. Glover (for Flower), \ In Foster's
- (4) 1612. Richard St. George, / Visitations of Yorkshire.
- (5) 1664-5. Dugdale, in Surtees Society publ. vol. 36.

Heraldic writers of a century ago, including Noble and Moule,† mention also a visitation of Yorkshire and Northumberland made by William Harvey in 1552, and another visitation of those two counties made by Lawrence Dalton in 1558.

All the references to Harvey's and Dalton's visitations come from one source, namely, a list by Anstis, Garter, of 'The names of the heralds who have visited the counties of England and Wales, in what year, and where the originals

* Marshall, *Genealogist*, n. 5, vol. 3, p. 113; Norcliffe, 16, *Harleian Society* publ. preface, p. i; Foster, *Visitations of Yorkshire*, preface, p. x.

† Noble, *History of the College of Arms*, app. p. xxxiv; Moule, *Bibliotheca Heraldica*, p. 602.

and copies are to be found.' This list was printed in 1781, with notes thereon, in Gutch's '*Collectanea Curiosa*,' vol. 2, page 210, from a manuscript in the library of All Souls College, Oxford. Harvey's visitation is the better known of the two, for there are three manuscripts of it in the College of Arms.* From those manuscripts it has been used by historians and genealogists, but it has not hitherto been published, because it was not known until lately that any copy of it existed outside the College. Dalton's visitation has been hitherto unknown, beyond the references to it in Anstis's list and in Gutch's notes thereto, for there is apparently no manuscript of it in the College of Arms itself, and it was not known until lately that any manuscript of it existed elsewhere.

Anstis appears to have treated Harvey's visitation as a visitation of both Northumberland and Yorkshire, and Dalton's visitation as one of Northumberland only. Under the heading of Northumberland he has (*inter alia*) the words, '*Penes me C. 8., C. 9. bis. William Harvey. Lawrence Dalton 1557*'† and, under the heading of Yorkshire, Anstis has (*inter alia*) the words '*William Harvey*' (with '*1552*' in square brackets added by Gutch) '*Penes me C. 9*' Gutch, in his notes thereto, under Yorkshire, adds the heading of Harvey's visitation as set out in this volume (p. 1), and also the following note of the heading of Dalton's visitation: '*Visitation of the County of York, begun March 8, 1557, 4 & 5 Philip and Mary, by Lawrence Dalton, Esq., Norroy king of arms.*'‡

As the manuscript which is mentioned on page xiii. of this introduction to have been purchased by Mr. Mackey in 1911, bears, inside its cover, the pressmark C. 9, and as it contains an index in the handwriting of Anstis, and some emendations to the Carnaby pedigrees, also in his handwriting (pp. 23-27), it is clear that it is the manuscript referred to in Anstis's list as being then in his possession, and as bearing his pressmark C. 9. His library was sold in 1768, after the death of his son who had inherited it. The books were not well catalogued. The manuscript is uniform in binding and endorsement, with a manuscript of Harvey's visitation of Norfolk, also acquired by Mr. Mackey in 1911, as part of his same purchase, and it is possible that they both

* College of Arms, E. 6, D. 9, D. 4.

† The words cited are as they stand in *Collectanea Curiosa*, vol. 2, p. 238; but in the manuscript in All Souls College the words '*Penes me C. 9*' follow separately, both after the name of William Harvey and after that of Lawrence Dalton.

‡ Gutch, *Collectanea Curiosa*, vol. 2, pp. 238, 252, and 253. The notes are in part taken from Gough, *Bibliotheca Topographica Britannica*.

passed at Anstis's sale under lot 36, described in the catalogue as 'Miscellaneous collections relating to Norfolk, Yorkshire, and other counties,' which fell at the auction to 'Scott,' as purchaser, for £1 7s. 0d.

This MS. Anstis C. 9, is bound in a parchment cover, inscribed on the back with the index-letter, words, and figures following: 'N. Harvey's Visitation of the North, 1550. Dalton's Visitation of the North, 1557,' and on the outside with the words and figure following: 'The Visitation of the North parte by Harvy Norroy temp: Ed: 6: ' and on the inside with the letters, figures, and word following: 'C. 9. W. Paul. 6.' The inside lining of the cover is formed of two vellum leaves of a fourteenth century manuscript of the *Legenda Aurea*.

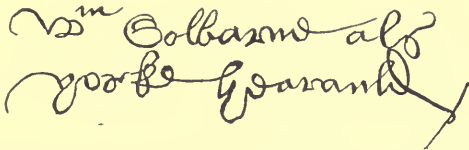
Its contents fall into sections as follows:

- 1.—Twenty-six tabular pedigrees with roundels, being a selection (chiefly Yorkshire pedigrees) from section two.
- 2.—Fifty-four pedigrees and headings of pedigrees in narrative form, being Harvey's visitation of 1552.
- 3.—Sixty-five tabular pedigrees with square labels, being a visitation or collection of pedigrees made by Flower, Norroy, in 1567.
- 4.—Twenty-nine pedigrees and headings of pedigrees in narrative form, being part of Dalton's visitation of 1558.
- 5.—Two leaves, bound in towards the end, being a fragment of an armorial in an older handwriting of the first half of the sixteenth century.
- 6.—An index in the handwriting of John Anstis the elder.

Nearly all the pedigrees in sections one and two (except those in section two which are left unfinished), a few of the pedigrees in section three, and nearly all the pedigrees in section four are marked at the top of the page, in Flower's handwriting, with a cross, and the word 'entered' written after it. Wanley, in editing the Harleian manuscripts for the British Museum, commented on this cross and word which appear in many visitation manuscripts. He explained that this denoted that the pedigrees and arms had been fair-copied into other books, and he added that the heralds, at visitations, took the descents on loose sheets of paper. These loose sheets were not delivered up to the College, and, if not lost, fell by death or otherwise into other hands and were bound up in varying order, so 'that a descent which is in the beginning of one copy shall be found toward the middle or end of another.' This serves to explain why the Harvey

descents in section one, which begins with that of John Eglesfield, are in almost inverse order with those in section two, which begins with that of Francis Aslakeby.*

In the top right-hand corner of the first page of section one, written evidently to evince ownership, is the signature of William Colbarne, York Herald.



The image shows a handwritten signature in cursive script. The first line reads 'Wm Colbarne also' and the second line reads 'York Herald'. The signature is written in dark ink on a light background.

This signature by William Colbarne approximately dates section one of the manuscript. He was appointed York Herald on the 25th January, 1564, and died on the 13th September, 1567, and it must have been between those two dates that he so signed himself.† He is called Colborne by Noble and other heraldic writers, but he signs as 'Colbarne' and the latter was his real name. There is a manuscript in the British Museum (Harl. MS. 1394), described as 'Arms given by Christopher Barker, copied out of an old booke, sometimes Wm. Colborne's, York Herald, and late of Rafe Brook, York Herald, and now in the custody of Sir Edward Dering.' Among the grants contained in it is one to Colborne, namely, *Argent, a fess and canton gules, thereon a crescent of the field*, and on the same folio (fol. 29) there is also a grant to Colbarne, *Argent, a chevron between three bugle-horns sable, stringed or*. These latter were the arms placed on his memorial brass in the church of St. Dunstan in the West, Fleet Street, and the inscription on the brass described him as William Colbarne.‡

The continuity of family connection existed, in the Heralds' College in the sixteenth century, as it does to-day, and just as Dalton, Norroy, was a brother-in-law of Christopher Barker, Garter,§ (from whom Colbarne inherited the said book of arms), so there are strong indications that Colbarne was related to Dalton. Dalton's sister married a Francis Colbarne|| and the name is so uncommon as to sup-

* See *Cal. of Harleian Manuscripts*, note to no. 1141.

† He had previously served the office of Rouge Dragon, Pursuivant. Machyn, in his *Diary* (Camden Soc. vol. xlii. pp. 49 and 336), under the date 15th November, 1553, mentions among the creation of heralds, 'Wyllyam my lord Cobham('s) servand' [created Rouge Dragon]. This was William Colbarne.

‡ *Collectanea Topographica et Genealogica*, vol. 4, p. 99. The motto to the Barker grant to Colbarne is 'Firme à la fin.'

§ *Harl. Soc. publ.*, vol. 16, pp. 86, 88.

|| *Ibid.*, p. 88.

port the presumption that William Colbarne, York Herald, was of the same family. He was with Dalton, in attendance on Henry Earl of Westmorland, from February to October, 1558, during which time Dalton made his visitation of that year. He also made, either with or for Dalton, the collection of pedigrees of 1560-61 printed herein (p. 157 *et seq.*) for they are in Colbarne's handwriting, and when he died his memorial brass was placed, below Dalton's, on the same pillar of the church of St. Dunstan in the West.

Colbarne had also heraldic relationships with William Harvey, Norroy, for he had not only copied from Harvey's draft (section two of the manuscript which is hereinafter reproduced) another version in roundels signed at the top by him (section one of the manuscript), but he entered what appears to be Harvey's original draft (section two) in the book D. 4 of the College of Arms. Colbarne's handwriting is well known, for it is found in the Harleian MS. No. 6113, where he heads a warrant for payment to him as 'my liberate,* and, as well in that manuscript in the British Museum, as in D. 4 in the College, he adds a list of the 'Dukes, Earls, Lords, and Knights, which were at the Coronation of Richard III.,' a list which is to be found nowhere else in manuscript.

Dalton had died in 1561, and William Flower had been appointed Norroy in his place in 1562. In his petition to the Earl Marshal, which was prior to his commission of the 10th July, 1564 (appendix p. 205), Flower had complained that he had no store of books of arms, and was destitute for the supply of his visitation; but, on the death of Colbarne in 1567, he must have immediately acquired, from the latter's representatives, sections one, two, and four (that is, the Harvey and Dalton parts), of the Anstis manuscript. For not only are there numerous additions in Flower's handwriting in section one, and not only do the cross and the word 'entered' (above explained) appear in his handwriting throughout section two, but there is also the date '1567,' in his handwriting, placed opposite an addition by him to Dalton's pedigree, of the family of Brackenbury in section four (p. 117). He must also have immediately started section three, which is all in his handwriting, for under the entry, in the pedigree of Slingsby, of Mary, daughter of Thomas Percy and wife of Francis Slingsby, are the words 'now lyveth in Ao. 1567.'

From Flower, all four sections of the manuscript appear to have passed to his son-in-law, Robert Glover, Somerset

*See Sir Francis Madden's observations on this manuscript, *Archæologia*, vol. 23, p. 335.

Herald. There are entries in Glover's handwriting in sections one, two, and four (pp. 40, 93, and 134). Afterwards it came into the possession of Ralph Brooke, Somerset Herald. There is a pedigree in his handwriting* at the end of section four (p. 154). The four sections had by then apparently been bound up into the present volume by either Flower, Glover, or Brooke, for in Wanley's index of the Harleian manuscripts, under the number 1571 (17), there is an entry of 'Seven descents said by Mr. Mundy to be taken out of an old visitation of Yorkshire made by William Harvey *alias* Norroy, in the reign of King Henry VIII., which book was sometime in the custody of Ralph Brooke, Esq., Yorke Herald.' The descents are those of Swift, Skelton, Eglesfield, Escot, Danyell, Aslakeby, and Thorpe. Of these the last four only are from the Harvey sections, and the first two are from the third, or Flower section of 1567, indicating, if the book be the same, that it had then been bound up into one volume.

The evidences pointing to the subsequent ownership of the Anstis manuscript, and the facts relating to its recent acquisition by Mr. Mackey, have already been detailed, and we may next consider the circumstances attending the visitations contained in it.

WILLIAM HARVEY'S VISITATION IN 1552.

As there is a life of Harvey in the *Dictionary of National Biography*† from which further particulars can readily be obtained, it is sufficient to say here that, after serving successively as Hampnesh Pursuivant Extraordinary, Blue-mantle Pursuivant, and Somerset Herald, he was appointed Norroy king of arms, by letters patent, dated the 4th February, 1550, was promoted to be Clarenceux king of arms by letters patent dated in 1557, and died on the 27th February, 1567. Noble says that, whilst Norroy, Harvey was sent seven times to Germany and once to France (to declare war against Henry II. of France), and that 'he was assiduous in visiting his province chiefly by deputy.‡ It is not known whether he ever went north between his

* Whilst the editor has been careful to compare the handwritings of Colbarne, Flower, Glover, and Brooke, with verified specimens thereof at the British Museum, the Bodleian Library and the College of Arms, and the statements as to their authorship are made to the best of his judgment, yet his professional experience has led him to recognise the dangers incident to the identification of handwritings, and he does not positively guarantee the accuracy of his conclusions in this respect.

† *Dict. Nat. Biog.*, vol. 25, p. 92.

‡ Noble, *History of the College of Arms*, p. 168.

appointment as Norroy, in 1550, and his visitation, which took place in the latter half of 1552. He granted arms to William Strickland of Boynton in Yorkshire on the 15th April, 1550,* to John Swinburne of Chopwell in Durham on the 6th September, 1551 (p. 184), and to the borough of Morpeth on the 20th May, 1552.† On the 15th June, 1552, he was granted a commission to assist him in visiting his province (appendix p. 199), and on the 29th June, 1552, amongst a list of suits to be made to the king, is one 'for Norroy king of arms to hold a visitation.'‡

Owing to the then difficulties of winter travel, visitations of the provinces were usually made in the summer time, and it was probably on the 24th of July, 1552 (the month is left blank in the heading reproduced on p. 1) that Harvey began his visitation at the house of John Eglesfield of Leconfield, near Beverley. The manuscript affords no clue to the direction of his progress onwards from that place. Wanley's suggestion, hereinbefore cited, that the original drafts of the arms and pedigrees were made on loose sheets of paper and afterwards bound up in any order, seems to have applied in this case. In the original draft, section two of the manuscript reproduced in this volume, Eglesfield's pedigree, comes at the end instead of the beginning. In Colbarne's extracts, forming section one of the manuscript, Eglesfield's pedigree comes first, but the two sections are not in completely reverse order throughout. In both sections Yorkshire, Northumberland, and Durham pedigrees are mixed up in a manner which precludes the idea that they follow the course of the actual progress of the visitation. Neither is there any date in either section to show when the visitation was finished, but there is interesting evidence that the manuscript was contemporaneous with the visitation.

Prior to the 23rd April, 1553, the arms borne by Thomas, first Lord Wharton, were *Sable, a maunch argent*. In 1542, this first Lord Wharton, then Sir Thomas Wharton, defeated the Scots at Solway Moss and, in recognition thereof, Edward VI. granted him an augmentation to his shield of arms. That augmentation was to include the device of lions' paws, presumably as an allusion to his maiming the limbs of the lion of Scotland.§ The precise alteration which the inclusion of this device was to make in the shield, was evidently under consideration when the Harvey part (section two) of the

* Harl. MS., 1359.

† Printed in *Archaeologia Aeliana*, 2 ser. vol. 13, p. 204.

‡ *Calendar State Papers, Domestic*, 1547-1580, p. 47.

§ *Genealogist*, vol. 8, pp. 7, 127.

manuscript was written, for on folio 2 thereof, where the Wharton shield is depicted (p. 6), the quarter for the Wharton arms is left blank, whilst on folio 22d of the same part of the manuscript there are three rough sketches of attempts to design a shield, combining the Wharton maunch with the lions' paws, either by way of a canton or by way of a quarter. Two of these sketches are reproduced on page 208. The ultimate form which the augmentation took, namely, *a bordure of lions' paws in saltire* round the original Wharton arms, is first blazoned in Harvey's grant of the 23rd April, 1553, and this seems to show that section two of the manuscript was written before that date. Harvey possibly completed the visitation before the winter of 1552-3, but we find him attendant upon the king's army into Scotland in August, 1553 (appendix p. 201), and he may have taken that opportunity to complete the Northumberland part of his visitation.

The handwriting of Harvey's visitation, section two of the manuscript, reproduced in this volume, is unidentified. It differs from the extant specimens of Harvey's own writing and more slightly from that of Colbarne. The name of the herald or pursuivant who accompanied Harvey on his visitation is not recorded. Edward Atkinson, Somerset Herald, and Lawrence Dalton, then Richmond Herald, accompanied him the next year into Scotland (p. 201). The rough sketches of the arms, also reproduced, head the pedigrees. They are by the same hand, done with the same ink, and are obviously contemporaneous with the rest of that part of the manuscript. They are less neat than Colbarne's sketches in section one.

There are, as has been said, three manuscripts of Harvey's visitation in the College of Arms, namely, E. 6, D. 9, and D. 4. The editor has received every kindness from his friends in the College, but he has not, for want of time and opportunity, and perhaps from other reasons, compared the Anstis manuscript with either E. 6 or D. 9. He has, however, taken advantage of the kind privilege afforded him to cursorily compare that manuscript with D. 4, and he finds that the latter was copied from the former. This is borne out by the fact that where the headings of the pedigrees are wanting in Anstis, C. 9. as in the instances of Darcy (p. 9), Thomas Carnaby (p. 27), Armorer (p. 29), John Carr (p. 31), John Swinburne (p. 53), and George Lord Talbot (p. 69), they are likewise wanting in Heralds' College D. 4. Where, in the Anstis manuscript, there are only coats of arms without pedigrees, or with only very incomplete pedigrees, as in the cases of Grey of Horton (p. 10), Carr of Ford (p. 11),

Lisle of Felton (p. 12), Thwaites (p. 35), and Brandling (p. 56), the entries are altogether omitted in D. 4. That Heralds' College manuscript also does not contain the pedigree of Cave of Cave (p. 76), which seems to have been an addition by Colbarne, nor the pedigree of Eltoft (p. 93), which was certainly a later addition by Glover. The spelling of proper names is more corrupt in D. 4, than in Anstis, C. 9, but in other respects the two manuscripts are the same.

LAWRENCE DALTON'S VISITATION IN 1558.

There is a short life of Dalton also in the *Dictionary of National Biography*.* He was a son of Roger Dalton of Dalton Hall, in Yorkshire, and a nephew of Ellen Dalton who married Christopher Barker, Garter king of arms.†

After serving successively as Rouge Croix Pursuivant and Calais Pursuivant Extraordinary, he was appointed Richmond Herald in 1547. Although the entries of the heralds of that time are found to be in the main reliable, they were not all men of high personal character. Harvey was accused of falsifying, whilst he was Norroy, the pedigree of the Duke of Northumberland,‡ and Dalton, whilst he was Richmond Herald, was accused of extortion, for which offence he was pardoned by Mary, in 1556. Subsequently, by letters patent dated the 6th September, 1557, she appointed him Norroy king of arms, with power to visit and grant arms, but he did not undergo the consequent ceremony of 'creation' as Norroy, until fifteen months afterwards, namely, on the 9th December, 1558, which was in the reign of Elizabeth (appendix p. 203). He made the visitation printed in this volume (pp. 95-153) between those two dates (6th September, 1557 and 9th December, 1558) under the following circumstances.

At the beginning of the year 1558, a large English force was assembled at Berwick to keep in check the Scots, whilst Mary was engaged in the struggle with the French which lost us Calais. That force was commanded by Henry Neville, Earl of Westmorland, the queen's lieutenant-general of the north parts, and Lawrence Dalton, as Norroy, and William Colbarne, as Rouge Dragon, were the heralds

* *Dict. Nat. Biog.*, vol. 13, p. 435.

† *Harl. Society publ.*, vol. 16, pp. 86-88.

‡ Reference mislaid. Probably British Museum, Harl. MSS. The editor's extracted note is 'Extract from a volume of grants in the same possession. Faults by Clarent's Harvey's Pedigree made for the Duke of Northumberland, corrected by Sir Gilbert Dethick, Garter, King Edward vi. time. Note that Harvey was Norroy when he made the pedigree false.'

appointed to attend upon the earl in the expedition. According to the contemporary memorandum set out in the appendix (p. 202), they left London on that errand, on the 7th February, 1557-8, and they received at Newcastle, on the 20th April, an order from the earl to the treasurer at Berwick, to pay their conduct money and diet up to the 17th April, 1558. Other warrants were afterwards made for their diet during their abode in the north, until the 18th October, 1558, and, at that date, for their conduct money up to London again.

During their stay at Newcastle and Berwick, Dalton and Colbarne, besides performing their duties as heralds attendant upon the earl, filled up their time (possibly under some commission not now existing) by recording the pedigrees and arms of prominent men for the most part connected officially with the expedition. The heading of the visitation, which was made in Dalton's name as Norroy, shows that it was begun at Newcastle, on the 7th March, 1557-8, and the internal evidence afforded by the contents of the visitation is confirmatory of its date. Bartram Anderson, therein described as 'now mayor of Newcastle' (p. 103), and William Carr, therein described as 'now sheriff of Newcastle' (p. 105), were respectively mayor and sheriff of that town from Michaelmas 1557 to Michaelmas 1558; William Swinhoe, who is described in the present tense as if then living (p. 112), was slain at Cornhill in December, 1558; Thomas Bradford, described as 'mayor of Berwick' (p. 128), became mayor thereof about the 27th March, 1557-8; George Bowes, described, without the prefix of 'Sir,' as 'now marshal of Berwick' (p. 131), had been appointed marshal prior to the 16th January, 1557-8, and was knighted in 1560; and William Hetherington, described as 'now captain here' (p. 135), commanded 100 horsemen on the Border in 1558, and had died before the 10th January, 1558-9.

The pedigrees are in the handwriting of Colbarne, with some few additions thereto in the handwriting of Flower. There is evidence that this record of Dalton's visitation, forming section four of the Anstis manuscript, is incomplete, for in the margin of the pedigree of Dalton of Byspam, on folio 93 of the manuscript, opposite to the last generation therein entered, are inserted the words 'look more vi leaves afterwards,' (p. 149), whilst in this section of the manuscript as now existing there is only one written leaf which comes afterwards,* so that at least five leaves are apparently missing from it.

* Not 'five leaves,' as erroneously stated in the editor's note to p. 149.

The arms in this section are drawn in a smaller, neater style than those in the Harvey sections, and they are placed in the margin instead of, as in the Harvey narrative part, at the heads of the pedigrees. They may have been added at a slightly later date than the pedigree entries, and the fact that the crest of Francis Gale, which was not granted by Dalton until the 26th March, 1559, is placed in the margin of the Gale pedigree (p. 150), is some evidence of this.

According to the heading of the visitation (p. 95), Dalton continued it until the death of Queen Mary. She died on the 17th November, 1558, her funeral took place in London on the 12th December following, and Dalton officiated at it as Norroy and bore 'the target with the garter and the crown.'*

Three days previously thereto, namely on the 9th December, 1558, Dalton underwent the ceremony of 'creation' as Norroy. The record of that creation, set out in the appendix (p. 203), mentions that his letters patent had been given him twelve months before 'all which time (for the most part) the said Richmond had been in the north attending upon the Earl of Westmorland, the king and queen's lieutenant there.'

Anciently, heralds had been constituted at some high festival by the solemnity of creation only, and it was not until the reign of Edward IV. that the practice had been established of appointing them also by letters patent from the crown. In Dalton's day it was still considered that the appointment was not complete until the letters patent had been followed by creation,† but thirty years later it was held by the judges of the queen's bench, in the case of William Dethick, Garter king of arms, that letters patent, followed by the swearing in of the recipient, constituted him king of heralds, and that the subsequent ceremony and circumstance of the creation were not material.‡ It was also held in the same case that the term Garter denoted, not merely an office, but also a dignity, and was therefore part of William Dethick's name.

The fact that Dalton made his visitation of 1558 before his creation, may be a reason why that visitation is not recorded in the College of Arms. His colleagues of that time may have thought that his proceedings were irregular, although the subsequent decision in Dethick's case estab-

* Stone. *History of Queen Mary*, I., p. 471, citing Strype.

† Edmondson, p. 137.

‡ *Leonard's Reports*, 33 Elizabeth, vol. 1, no. 337, p. 248.

lished their validity.* Dalton successfully took the risk of this, but he did not take the risk of granting arms before his creation, for his earliest recorded grant, that to John Robbins of Dover, 'a capitaine,' is dated the 19th December, 1558, which was ten days after the ceremony.† He made a few grants of arms, extending over a wide area, in 1559, but in that year and in the first half of 1560 he was under a cloud and in ill-health. He had contracted a serious malady as a result of his own misconduct; his colleagues refused to sit in chapter with him, and allowed him during his illness only one half of the usual fees and largesses of his office.‡ Instead of Dalton and Colbarne, Flower, then Chester Herald, and Copgrave, then Rouge Croix Pursuivant, were sent, in the spring of 1560, to attend the Duke of Norfolk on the Border, and on their return there were contentions between Dalton and Flower.§ Colbarne also was probably absent from duty in 1559, for in June of that year he obtained a licence to travel to improve himself in foreign languages.|| But between the Michaelmas of 1560 and the death of Dalton on the 13th December, 1561, either he and Colbarne were, or Colbarne, as his deputy, was, in the north, engaged in making the collection of pedigrees which are recorded in the Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 12477.

THE BRITISH MUSEUM ADDITIONAL MANUSCRIPT 12477.

This manuscript was purchased by the Museum from Thomas Rodd in 1842. It is bound in a parchment cover which is endorsed 'Visitations of Somersetshire and Lancashire, etc., 1567-1575.' The fly-leaves at each end are leaves from thirteenth and fourteenth century manuscripts, differing in detail from the fourteenth century cover-lining of the Anstis manuscript. The contents of the Museum

* Mr. W. H. Rylands thinks it more likely that Dalton never made ready his fair copy and delivered it to the College, as he ought to have done, for the purpose of its being recorded or that it has been lost.

† This statement is made on the faith of the British Museum Harleian manuscript 1359, which purports to contain particulars of Dalton's grants, but Mr. W. Beamont says in his book, *The Lords of Warrington*, p. 471, that Norroy [Dalton] was at Bewsey in Lancashire and allowed Thomas Boteler the family arms and a crest, on the 25th of September, 1557. If this date is correct it was only sixteen days after Dalton's appointment by patent, and was more than a year before his creation. If the visitation of Lancashire in 1567 is intended, Flower was then Norroy.

‡ British Museum, Harl. MS. 2114, part 2.

§ *Ibid.*

|| *Ibid.* 6069, fol. 106.

manuscript fall into two sections. Section one consists of Somersetshire pedigrees, written in a cursive hand of the sixteenth century, different from any of the hands in Anstis, C. 9., and starts at folio 86 of the original foliation, thus showing that it was at one time preceded by other material which is now lost. Section two consists of the nineteen Northumberland, Durham, and Yorkshire pedigrees, which have been set out, and of the thirty-eight Lancashire pedigrees which have been listed in this present volume (pp. 157-198). Section two (forming the collection of pedigrees of 1560-61) is like section four of the Anstis manuscript (forming the extant part of Dalton's visitation of 1558) in the handwriting of Colbarne. The two manuscripts also resemble each other in the descriptive character of their headings, and both contain emendations in the handwriting of Flower. In both documents the compiler seems to have primarily addressed himself to recording the pedigrees and arms of official personages in the north, and whilst in Dalton's visitation of 1558 are found entries of the then mayor and sheriff of Newcastle, the mayor, the marshal, the captain, and the clerk to the captain of Berwick, and at least four captains of the garrison there, so, in the collection of 1560-61, are found entries of the then mayor, sheriff and customer of Newcastle, and the captain of the castles of Tynemouth and Norham. The date of the compilation of the collection of 1560-61 is well established by internal evidence. Cuthbert Musgrave, therein described as mayor of Newcastle, was mayor thereof from Michaelmas, 1560 to Michaelmas, 1561; Francis Anderson, therein described as sheriff of Newcastle, was sheriff thereof for the same period; William Sherwood, therein described as customer of Newcastle, was customer there in 1560 and 1561; and Sir Henry Percy, therein described as captain of the castles of Tynemouth and Norham, held both those offices in 1561.

The earliest folios of this second section of the manuscript 12477, namely, those numbered from 95 to 103, contain Northumberland and Durham pedigrees. There is a Yorkshire pedigree at folio 104. The Lancashire pedigrees begin at folio 105 and continue to folio 134, and at the end, come one Durham and two Yorkshire pedigrees. If the sheets are bound up in the order in which they were written, it looks as if the compiler had started his collection in Northumberland, had then proceeded through Durham and Yorkshire into Lancashire, and had returned to Durham and Yorkshire on his way back to London.

The arms which accompany the pedigrees of 1560-1, are delineated in a freer and bolder style than are those

which accompany the pedigrees contained in Dalton's visitation of 1558. It has already been stated that Dalton made but few grants of arms or crests in 1558 and 1559, but he was more active in that respect in 1560 and 1561. He made at least sixteen grants in 1560, chiefly in the latter half of that year, and he made at least twenty grants in 1561.* Taking the order of date of these grants they show no sequence of counties. Grants to persons resident in the above-named counties are intermixed with each other, and with a few grants to persons resident in southern counties outside his province. The latest are the grant to Sir Robert Brandling, of Newcastle, dated the 4th December, 1561, and the grant of a crest to Adam Hulton, of the Park, in Lancashire, dated the 10th December, 1561. Dalton died on the 13th of the same month of December and was buried at London. From these facts it looks as if Colbarne only had travelled north in 1560-1 or 1561, to collect these further pedigrees for Dalton as Norroy, and that Dalton himself had remained in London, and had issued from thence the grants he made, many of which were to persons whose pedigrees are entered in the collection of 1560-61.† Whether Dalton was with Colbarne in the north of England when the pedigrees of 1560-61, comprised in the Brit. Mus. MS. 12477, were recorded, or whether he remained in London, it seems clear that that manuscript came into Dalton's hands before he died, for on one of the concluding fly-leaves of the document are written, in a shaky hand, the words, and apparent signature, 'be me Lawrence Dalton.'

The publication *Collectanea Topographica et Heraldica*, in vol. iv. pp. 96-112, contains extracts from notes of epitaphs formerly existing in the Church of St. Dunstan in the West. Those extracts give details of the inscriptions to, the arms borne by, and the dates of death and burial of, William Colbarne, Lawrence Dalton, and Dorothy, the latter's wife. It is there stated (citing some church notes taken in 1656-7) that, on a brass plate nailed to a pillar of

* British Museum, Harl. MS. 1359.

† Besides the grants of arms or crests by Dalton mentioned in the note at the foot of the list of Lancashire pedigrees on page 198 of this volume, he also granted arms or a crest to the following Lancashire families, namely, Ashton of Whalley, Tildesley of Wardley, Bradshaw of the Hawe, Standish of Standish, Blundell of Blundell, Sharples of Sharples, Osbaldeston of Osbaldeston, Carus of Asthwate, and Butler of Bewsy, of whom the five first named have their pedigrees recorded in the Lancashire part of the Dalton-Colbarne collection of 1560-1. For notes of the above grants see *Flower's Visitation of Lancashire*, Chetham Society, vol. 81, *passim*.

the church was the 'picture' of Lawrence Dalton, Norroy, between two coats of arms, attired in his tabard or herald's coat, and having a coronet upon his head to denote his office. In the Brit. Mus. Harl. MS. 1099, folio 69, is a drawing of another effigy of Lawrence Dalton, erroneously inscribed in a later hand, 'This Grave stone Lyeth in the church of Great St. Hellins, London, 1639.' The editor is indebted to Mr. W. H. Rylands, F.S.A., for the copy of the British Museum drawing of the effigy, which appears as the frontispiece to this volume. In it, Dalton is represented at full length, with hands raised in prayer, wearing his tabard over a furred gown, his crown on his head, and on his breast a large collar of SS, 'remarkable as an example of the fashion in which that collar was then made, of gold and silver SS, alternately, and in front an S suspended between two portcullises with a rose dependent between them.'*

A reproduction of the personal seal of Dalton, containing his arms, crest, and motto, attached (with his seal of office) to his grant of the 6th December, 1560, to John Bennett, will be found on page 156.†

WILLIAM FLOWER'S VISITATIONS OF 1563-4, 1567, AND 1575.

Notices of Flower's life will be found, as well in the *Dictionary of National Biography*,‡ as in the introduction by Raines, to *Flower's Visitation of Lancashire in 1567*, published by the Chetham Society in 1870, and in the preface, by Norcliffe, to the Norcliffe manuscript, published by the Harleian Society as their volume xvi.

After serving as Guisnes Pursuivant, Rouge Croix Pursuivant, and Chester Herald, he was, on the 29th January, 1561-2, appointed Norroy by letters patent, in the place of Dalton, who had died in December, 1561.

In 1563-4, he made his well-known visitation of Yorkshire. The original manuscript of that visitation is in the College of Arms referenced as H. 19, and a transcript of it,

* *Collectanea Topographica et Heraldica*, vol. iv. p. 112. The collar of SS was the Badge of the Lancastrian princes and their friends, partisans and dependents. Henry VII. added to it the portcullises and the Tudor rose shown in the drawing. A collar of SS, with variations is still worn by the heralds, the Lord Mayor of London, and the Lord Chief Justice of England. For sketches of the monuments of Dalton and Colbarne, formerly in St. Dunstan's Church, see Dingley's *History from Marble*, Camden Society, vol. xcii., plate cccclvii. and p. 145.

† The grant to Bennett is printed in *Misc. Gen. et Her.* vol. i. p. 48; the original is in the possession of Mr. John Ornsby of Durham, and there are some notes upon it in the *Proceedings of the Newcastle Society of Antiquaries*, 3rd series, vol. 6, p. 143.

‡ *Dict. Nat. Bio.*, vol. xix. p. 341.

with some additions by Robert Cooke, Chester Herald, is in the Bodleian Library, and is referenced as Ashmole MS. 834, part iii. Many of the pedigrees in it bear on their face the datal year 1563. It would seem that Flower made that visitation and entered the pedigrees in it, not in pursuance of any special commission granted to him for that purpose, but solely by virtue of the power to visit and give arms conferred by the words of his patent appointing him Norroy.

He found himself hampered by the restricted extent of those powers, and petitioned the Earl Marshal for their extension, with the result that, on the 10th July, 1564, Queen Elizabeth granted him a commission, conferring on him most ample powers, for his whole life, to visit his province from time to time personally, or by deputy, and to perform other ancillary and cognate acts and duties, useful for the support of his authority and jurisdiction (p. 204).

In his petition he states, as has before been mentioned, that having served in the office of arms for thirty years, for the most part abroad, he had no time to come by any store of books of arms, at the death of any of the kings of arms or heralds, as Clarenceux and others had done, which books, the most of them, were the old records of the office of Norroy, for want whereof he was destitute for the supply of his visitation (p. 204). He had quarrelled with Dalton, when the latter was Norroy and Flower was Chester Herald, and Dalton's fellow-worker, Colbarne, since appointed York Herald, still evidently held his own tabular copy of Harvey's visitation of 1552 (section one of the Anstis manuscript), for he signs it as York Herald, to which post he was appointed in 1564. He probably held also the narrative copy of that visitation, for he entered it at Heralds' College, and, moreover, he probably held also the Dalton visitation of 1558 (section four of that manuscript) and the collection of pedigrees in Dalton's time of 1560-1 (Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 12477), for both that visitation and that collection are in Colbarne's handwriting.

Colbarne died in 1567, and in that same year we find a note so dated, in Flower's handwriting, on Dalton's pedigree of Brackenbury (p. 117), and we find also, throughout all the sections of the Anstis manuscript, and the northern section of the British Museum manuscript, short additions in Flower's handwriting. The conclusion is that in 1567, at or before the death of Colbarne, the manuscripts in question passed to Flower, who had pleaded in his petition that he greatly needed them.

In the same year that he had acquired those manuscripts, he drew up the sixty-five tabular pedigrees (section three of the Anstis manuscript), for he dated those pedigrees also, by

stating in the pedigree of Slingsby (as has before been mentioned), that Mary Percy 'now liveth in anno 1567.*' These pedigrees of Flower in 1567, contained in the Anstis manuscript, differ in most cases in the families visited, and in other cases in detail, from the pedigrees of 1563-4 contained in the College of Arms MS. H. 19, and in the Ashmole MS. 834. They have been usually treated as comprised in Flower's visitation of 1563-4, but they form, it is submitted, a separate visitation, made under the greater powers of the wide commission granted to Flower in 1564. Possibly, he was engaged in making this visitation in Yorkshire, whilst his son-in-law and deputy, Robert Glover, then Portcullis Pursuivant, was engaged in making the visitation of the same year in Lancashire, published by the Chetham Society.

Flower was an old man, verging on seventy, when he made his visits of 1563-4 and 1567, and the character of his handwriting in them testifies to that fact. He was some ten years older still when, in 1575, his son-in-law, Robert Glover, then Somerset Herald, made for him his visitations of that year in Northumberland, Durham, and Yorkshire.

The original of the 1575 visitation of Northumberland is in the College of Arms and is there indexed *Dugdale* †, and copies of it are in the library of Queen's College, Oxford, and are there referenced manuscripts 97 and 126. There is also a copy of it amongst the Marquis of Ripon's manuscripts at Studley Royal. The 1575 visitation of Durham, referenced in the College of Arms under *Dugdale* †, and H. 19, has been printed and published by Philipson in 1820 and by Foster in 1887, from the Brit. Mus. Harl. MS. 1171. ‡ The 1575 visitation of Yorkshire is referenced in the College of Arms under *Dugdale* †, and there is a copy of it § at the British Museum in the above-mentioned Harl. MS. 1171.

* The phrases 'now livinge anno 1567' and 'livinge anno 1567' recur continually in Flower's visitation of Lancashire in the same year. See *Chetham Society publ.* vol. lxxxi. *passim* and particularly pp. 23 and 34.

† The *Heraldic Visitatione of the Countye Palatyn of Durham in the Yeare of our Lorde God 1575*. Edited by Nicholas John Philipson, Newcastle, 1820, folio.

Pedigrees recorded at the Visitations of the County Palatine of Durham, made by William Flower, Norroy King of Arms in 1575, by Richard St. George, Norroy King of Arms in 1615, and by William Dugdale, Norroy King of Arms in 1666. Edited by Joseph Foster. Privately printed, 1887, octavo.

‡ The volume *Dugdale* † is entitled 'Visitation of the North,' and was given to the College by Sir William Dugdale. It seems to contain, besides the visitations made in 1575 of Northumberland, Durham and Yorkshire, visitations of Staffordshire (1569), Derbyshire (?1569), Nottinghamshire (1569), and Cheshire (?1580). The descents are certified. The volume H.19 seems to contain three visitations by Flower, namely Yorkshire (1563) original, Staffordshire (1566), and Durham (1575) copy. It has no tricks of arms.

INTENDED ORDER OF PUBLICATION.

Next after these visitations of 1575, by or for Flower, comes the visitation of Yorkshire in 1584-5 by Glover, which has been published by Foster, and then follow the visitations of the next or seventeenth century for Yorkshire, Northumberland, Cumberland, Westmorland, and Durham respectively made in 1612-15 and 1664-5-6, by St. George and Dugdale respectively, all of which have been published.* It is the intention of the editor to fill in the gap between the printed visitation of Tonge, made in 1530, and the printed visitation of Glover, made in 1584-5, by printing, in their chronological order, the intermediate visitations and collections of pedigrees with arms as follows:—

The present volume, forming part i, contains:—

1. Harvey's visitation of 1552, from MS. Anstis, C. 9.
2. Dalton's visitation of 1558, from MS. Anstis, C. 9.

- * (1) The Visitation of Yorkshire, made in the years 1584-5 by Robert Glover, Somerset Herald; to which is added the subsequent Visitation made in 1612, by Richard St. George, Norroy King of Arms, with several additional pedigrees, etc. Edited by Joseph Foster, London, 1875, octavo.
- (2) The Visitation of Northumberland in 1615. Edited by George W. Marshall, LL.D., London, privately printed, 1878, imperial octavo.
- (3) Pedigrees recorded at The Heralds' Visitations of the County of Northumberland, made by Richard St. George, Norroy King of Arms in 1615, and by William Dugdale, Norroy King of Arms in 1666. Edited by Joseph Foster, Newcastle-upon-Tyne, n.d., imperial octavo.
- (4) The Visitation of the County of Cumberland in the year 1615. Taken by Richard St. George, Norroy King of Arms. Edited by John Fetherston, F.S.A., London, 1872, imperial octavo, being vol. 7 of the Harleian Society's publications.
- (5) Pedigrees recorded at the Heralds' Visitations of the Counties of Cumberland and Westmorland, made by Richard St. George, Norroy King of Arms in 1615, and by William Dugdale, Norroy King of Arms in 1666. Edited by Joseph Foster, Carlisle and Penrith, n.d., imperial octavo.
- (6) The Visitation of the County of Yorke begun in Anno Domini MDCLXV., and finished Anno Domini MDCLXVI. By William Dugdale, Esqr., Norroy King of Arms. Edited by Robert Davies, F.S.A., Durham, 1860, octavo, being vol. 36 of the Surtees Society's publications.
- (7) Dugdale's Visitation of Yorkshire with Additions. Edited by J. W. Clay, F.S.A., now in course of publication in the pages of the *Genealogist*, and being privately printed at Exeter in imperial octavo.
- (8) The Visitation of the County Palatine of Duresme, taken by Richard St. George, Esquyre, Norrey Kinge of Armes, of the East, West, and Northe Partes of England, from the Ryver of Trent Northward; And in his Companye, Henry St. George, Blewmantle, Pursuyvant of Armes. In the Year of our Lord, 1615. Sunderland, 1820, folio. Edited by Sir Cuthbert Sharp and Mr. J. B. Taylor.

3. The Dalton-Colbarne collection of pedigrees of 1560-1561 from Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 12477. and the second volume, forming part ii., will contain—
4. Flower's visitation of 1563-4 from Ashmole MS. 834.
5. Flower's visitation of 1567, from MS. Anstis, C. 9.
6. Flower and Glover's visitation of Northumberland in 1575, from Queen's College, Oxford MSS. 97 and 126.
7. Flower and Glover's visitation of Yorkshire in 1575, from Brit. Mus. Harl. MS. 1171.

Any review of the details of the visitations to be contained in part ii will be better reserved for the preface or introduction to that part where the text of them will be available for the illustration of what is said, but, in order to make the present introduction complete, it is needful to say something here about the attempt that has already been made by the Harleian Society to publish Flower's visitation of 1563-4.

THE NORCLIFFE MS. HARLEIAN SOCIETY PUBLICATIONS.

VOL. XVI.

The title-page of the above volume describes it as 'The Visitation of Yorkshire in the years 1563 and 1564, made by William Flower, Esquire, Norroy King of Arms. Edited by Charles Best Norcliffe, M.A., of Langton.' In his preface thereto Mr. Norcliffe mentions that it has been compared throughout with the College of Arms MS. D. 2, which is usually accepted at the College as containing, Flower's visitation for those years. It may be contended, therefore, that there is no necessity to print that visitation in the present series, on the ground that it is already published. There is reason for believing, however, that notwithstanding the support derived from the Herald's College MS. D. 2, the above title-page does not accurately describe the contents of the volume.

In the year 1875, the late Mr. Joseph Foster issued a prospectus, inviting subscribers for the proposed publication of 'Harvey's Visitation of Yorkshire in 1563-4, with continuations by Ralph Brooke, Le Neve, and others: printed from a manuscript formerly belonging to Sir Peter Le Neve and afterwards (1738-1768) to Thomas Norcliffe, Esq., of Langton, Co. York. Editor: Rev. C. B. Norcliffe, M.A.' The prospectus went on to say, 'This visitation includes families seated in Northumberland, Lancaster, Cumberland, Nottingham, Durham, Leicester, Norfolk, Westmorland, Lincoln, etc.' That scheme for publication

failed; the Harleian Society took up the work, and their volume was published in 1881. There may have been something in the manuscript to suggest that the author of it was Harvey, and it will be shown that all Harvey's pedigrees are in it; but the facts that Harvey had ceased to be Norroy long before 1563-4, and that Flower held the office in those years, led Mr. Norcliffe, no doubt correctly, to change, between 1875 and 1881, his attribution of its authorship from Harvey to Flower.

The improbability that Flower, at his age, and under the disabilities stated in his petition, could have visited upwards of three hundred families in 1563 and 1564, scattered as they were over the wide area described in Foster's prospectus, and the fact that so many of the pedigrees in the Anstis manuscript corresponded exactly in wording and contents with those set out in the Harleian Society volume, led the editor hereof to make an analysis of that volume. The analysis so made shows that the Norcliffe manuscript, as set out in volume 16 of the Harleian Society's publications, contains, amongst its pedigrees, the whole of Tonge's visitation of 1530, the whole of Harvey's visitation of 1552, the whole of Dalton's visitation of 1558, the whole of the pedigrees in the collection of 1560-1561, the greater part, but not the whole, of the pedigrees contained in Flower's visitation of 1563-4, as entered in the College of Arms MS. H. 19, and the greater part, but not the whole, of Flower's visitation of the north in 1567, as entered in the Anstis manuscript. Where the pedigrees in 16 Harl. Soc. differ in detail from those in the Anstis manuscript, the College of Arms MS. D. 2 accords more closely with the latter.

About two-thirds of the pedigrees in 16 Harl. Soc. are taken from the above sources. The remaining one-third of its contents is in part composed of later pedigrees to be found in Foster's edition of the later visitation of 1584-5, in part of pedigrees earlier than 1552, but later than 1530, and in part of pedigrees earlier than 1530. Many of those earlier pedigrees correspond with the names of those in the 'old visitation' mentioned in Constable's Roll of Arms, printed in 41 Surtees Society (as to which see the editor's observations *ante*), but that old visitation was apparently unknown to the compilers of the Norcliffe manuscript and of the College of Arms MS. D. 2, because it contains so many pedigrees of old and important families not reproduced in them.

Mention is made in the Norcliffe manuscript of 'my grete boke of Petegres,'* thus evidencing the existence of

* 16 Harl. Soc., p. 23, and see *ibid.*, pp. 168n and 276n. This may be an addition by Le Neve who writes of 'my great book of Yorkshire pedigrees' in *The Book of Knights*, Harl. Soc. publ., vol. viii., p. 311.

another compilation of pedigrees, and the Norcliffe manuscript itself would seem to be either the original or a transcript of an attempt by Flower to make, from all the sources to which he had access, an ingathering of all the pedigrees up to that time recorded, either by himself or by any previous Norroy king of arms, relating to families resident in the northernmost portion of his province.

There are many small differences between the details of the pedigrees in 16 Harl. Soc. and those which are also in the Anstis manuscript, and these differences are for the most part indicated in the notes to this volume, but, on the whole, the wording shows unmistakeably that the information contained in them comes from the same sources. Some differences are the result of subsequent emendation, and others are the faults of copyists. For example, in the pedigree of Widdrington in 16 Harl. Soc. p. 349, it is said that Sir John Widdrington had two base sons by Alice, his maid 'in the time he was *Woodward*' and this incomprehensible statement is copied by Foster in his Northumberland pedigrees, p. 125, but the right expression is revealed by Dalton's visitation, to be 'in the tyme he was *a wydoer*.' In the same way, in the pedigree of Middleton of Silksworth, in 16 Harl. Soc. p. 208 (n), it is said that Gilbert Middleton had recovered all the lands 'that pertained to his *grandson*,' but the right expression 'that pertained to his *grandam*' is recorded in Tonge's visitation in 41 Surtees Society, p. 35, and this right expression is also to be found in Flower's pedigrees made in 1567, entered in the Anstis manuscript, section three. The forgoing illustrations, which might be multiplied, tend to show that the Norcliffe manuscript is only a compilation and not so reliable as the MS. Anstis, C. 9.

Other more important differences arise from mistakes in converting the narrative form of pedigree into the tabular form, as in the pedigrees of Rutherford (pp. 99, 100) and Dent (pp. 173, 174). Not only were the pedigrees by Harvey and Dalton and by the author of the collection of 1560-1 compiled in narrative form, as shown in the text of the present volume, but Flower's visitation of 1563-4 too is so written both in H. 19 and in the Ashmole MS. 834. It is known also that Flower's visitation of Lancashire, in 1567, was drawn up in narrative form.* It may be assumed, therefore, that either the original compiler, or the late editor of the Norcliffe manuscript published in 16 Harl. Soc., con-

* Raines' Introduction to *Flower's Visitation of Lancashire in 1567*, p. i.

verted the pedigrees in that volume, or most of them, from the narrative to the tabular form, and this would increase the liability to error.

The pedigrees in the volume 16 Harl. Soc., are placed in alphabetical order. This, although very convenient for ready reference, prevents any conclusion of origin being drawn from the order in which they are put, and if, as is probable, they are differently grouped in the Norcliffe manuscript itself, such different grouping might tend to elucidate the sources from which that manuscript was compiled.

The facts and conclusions above stated are not intended to detract in any way from the value of the Norcliffe manuscript, as printed in the volume 16 Harl. Soc. That volume was edited with care by the Reverend Charles Best Norcliffe, who was a skilled genealogist, particularly versed in Yorkshire pedigrees. His notes alone illuminate many obscure points, and the entries in the volume itself have been of infinite assistance to local historians and genealogists for upwards of thirty years. They contain, in fact, nearly all that is in the present volume, and much besides. What is attempted to be pointed out, is that that volume is inaccurately described as being Flower's visitation of 1563-4, and that its prior publication does not lessen the desirability of trying to separate the pedigrees into various years, and of printing the collections actually made in 1563-4, in the present series from the source Ashmole MS. 834, compared with the Heralds' College MS. H. 19.

Although the volume 16 Harl. Soc. anticipates much of the information herein contained, it also leaves a considerable value attached to the printing also of the prior visitations and collection of pedigrees comprised in the present volume. They contain more first-hand information, and they are more nearly contemporary with the facts they record. The use of the present tense, frequently occurring in them under their several dates of 1552, 1558, and 1560-1, indicates what was the state of the families entered in them at those respective dates. An illustration of this datal value will be found with regard to the family of Anderson of Newcastle, whose pedigree is entered in all three of the above records of 1552, 1558, and 1560-1. It is shown by them that in 1552, Bertram Anderson had only one daughter named Isabel; between 1552 and 1558, a second daughter, Barbara, had been born; between 1558 and 1560-1 a third daughter, Alenson, had been given him, and a comparison of the entry in the collection of 1560-1 with his will of 1571, printed in Durham Wills, part iii, page 58, shows that his youngest son, Henry, was born between those latter

dates. The above illustration, although showing clearly a sequence of dates, refers only to events of very minor importance, but the times of the births, marriages, and deaths of members of more historic families are also inferentially dated in the like manner, and the reader will find, in the text of the volume, confirmation of the dates of the happening of many stirring incidents in border history, and of the holding, by eminent men, of public offices in the north of England.

GENERAL OBSERVATIONS.

Except that contractions appearing in the manuscripts have been enlarged, an attempt has been made to print the original manuscripts verbally and literally, thus following the rule cited by Raines* that 'the heralds should be allowed to give, in their own style, the result of their visitations.' Some of the many obscurities which will be found in the orthography of names and places are elucidated by the index.

Since this volume follows, in the chronological sequence of northern visitations, Longstaffe's edition of Tonge's visitation of 1530, the general style of that edition has been observed, and the names of main-line successors have been printed in italics, so as to afford a guide for the eye in following down the pedigrees. But, if the editor had to do the same work over again, he would substitute small capitals for the italics and leave the latter type free to indicate additions. The notes and the printed matter in brackets have been added by the editor. A list of the contractions used in indicating authorities frequently cited is given on a separate page immediately before this introduction.

In describing the shields of arms reproduced in the text where the colours are tricked on the face of the shield, only the names attributable to the impalements and quarterings are given below the shield, but, where the colours of the shield are not so tricked, the blazon also is there given. The original tricks of arms in the manuscripts vary in size, some of them being large; they have been reduced to about one regular size and are copies of the originals, with the exception that the lines have all been straightened.

In his notes to the pedigrees, the editor has not attempted (except in a few cases and for special reasons), to give references to the other published visitations in which the same pedigrees occur, with or without variation. That information is already available in a more complete form

* *Flower's Visitation of Lancashire, 1567*, introduction, p. viii.

than the editor could hope to emulate, in the late Dr. Marshall's book, *The Genealogists' Guide*, to which the reader is referred. Neither has he attempted (except in a few cases and for special reasons), to give additions of known ancestors and successors at the beginnings and ends of pedigrees. For these, the reader is referred to the county histories specified in Dr. Marshall's book above cited, and to that still more fruitful source of such information, Mr. J. H. Clay's edition of *Dugdale's Visitation of Yorkshire with Additions*, now in course of publication in the pages of the *Genealogist*. What he has tried to do, is to give references to wills, deeds, and inquests relating to persons actually named in the pedigrees in this volume, in order that the entries in those pedigrees may be verified or corrected, and even this he has only been able to accomplish in a partial and tentative manner. In the same way, he has referred in his notes to such grants of arms as have come under his notice, relating to persons mentioned in the pedigrees, in order that those grants may be compared with the arms and crests reproduced in this volume. For those references to arms, he is principally indebted to Mr. Arthur J. Jewers' 'Grants and Certificates of Arms,' contributed by him to the *Genealogist*, and to the late Mr. Foster's 'Grants of Arms,' being the Brit. Mus. Add. MSS. 37147-8-9-50.

The best thanks of the editor are due to Mrs. Mackey for the loan of the Anstis manuscript, to the Secretary, Mr. William Brown, F.S.A., to Mr. H. H. E. Craster, M.A., F.S.A., Mr. J. Crawford Hodgson, M.A., F.S.A., and Mr. Richard Welford, M.A., for much kind advice and help, to Miss Drucker and Miss Parker for copies made at London and Oxford, to Miss Measham for the index, and lastly, but above all, to Mr. W. Harry Rylands, F.S.A., who has not only enriched the volume with the drawings for all the illustrations which appear in it, but has, throughout, encouraged the editor with his valuable advice and given him the benefit of his skilled experience.

ALPHABETICAL LIST OF PEDIGREES AND ARMS.

THE NUMBERS REFER TO THE PAGES.

Name and Description.	Harvey's Visitation in 1552.	Dalton's Visitation in 1558.	Pedigrees collected in 1560-1.	Arms or Crest.
Anderson, Bartram, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne ...	...	103	167	102, 166
Anderson, Francis, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne ...	...	...	169	168
Anderson, Henry, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne ...	73	...	171	72, 170
Anne, Martin, of Frickley ...	89	...	...	88
Armorer, Francis, of Ulgham ..	29	...	...	28
Aslakeby, Francis, of South Dalton ...	3	...	...	2
Baxter, Christopher, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne ...	59	...	...	58
Baxter, Matthew, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne ...	67	...	...	66
Bellasis, William, of Henknoll ...	15	...	...	14
Bellasis, Sir William, of Newbrough ...	...	143	...	142
Bowes, George, Marshal of Berwick ...	...	130	...	...
Bowes, Richard, of Aske ...	82	...	...	...
Brackenbury, William, of Sellaby ...	...	117	...	116
Bradford, Thomas, of Bradford ...	...	128	...	...
Brandling, Sir Robert, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne	56	97	161	96, 160, 162
Brereton, Richard, of Wimbolsley... ..	...	101	...	100
Buckton, William, of Benningholme ...	49	...	...	48
Carnaby, Cuthbert, of Aydon and Halton ...	27	...	187	26, 186
Carnaby, David, of Beaufront ...	29	...	...	28
Carnaby, Sir Reynold, of Hexham... ..	25	...	...	24
Carnaby, Thomas, of Langley ...	27	...	...	26
Carnaby, William, of Halton ...	23	...	...	22
Carr, John, of Hetton ...	31	...	...	30
Carr, Thomas, of Ford ...	11	...	...	10
Carr, William, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne ...	75	105	...	74, 104
Cave of Cave ...	77	...	...	...
Colwich, Humphrey, of Berwick ...	...	136	...	...
Constable, Sir Robert, of Everingham ...	47	...	...	46
Constable, Robert, of Wallington ...	...	132	...	...
Conyers, Lord, Lord Deputy Warden of the West Marches	51	...	...	...
Conyers, Sir George, of Sockburn ...	...	136	...	...
Dalton, Sir Robert, of Bispham ...	...	149	...	148
Dalton, Roger, of Kirby Misperton ...	...	147	...	146
Daniell, William, of Beswick ...	13	...	...	12
Darcy, George, Lord... ..	9	...	...	8
Delaval, Sir John, of Seaton Delaval ...	...	...	175	174
Dent, William, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne ...	...	...	173	172
Dudley, Richard, of Yanwath ...	71	...	...	70

Name and Description.	Harvey's Visitation in 1552.	Dalton's Visitation in 1558.	Pedigrees collected in 1560-1.	Arms or Crest.
Eglesfield, John, of Leconfield	91	...	...	90
Ellerker, Sir Ralph, of Risby	5	...	...	4
Ellison, Cuthbert, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne ... ..	...	...	176	...
Eltoft of Farnell	93	...	...	92
Escot, Christopher, of Scarborough	85	...	...	84
Eure, William, Lord	52	125	...	124
Fairfax, Sir Nicholas, of Gilling ... ..	...	144	...	144
Featherstone, Albany, of Featherstonehaugh	79	...	...	78
Fenwick, Ralph, of Stanton	21	...	...	20
Gale, Francis, of Ackam Grange ... ..	...	151	...	150
Gale, George, of York	61	...	...	60
Gale, Oliver, of Thirntoft ... ..	...	...	...	150
Gower, Sir Edward, of Stittenham ... ..	...	153	...	152
Green, Henry, of Newby	63	...	...	62
Grey, Anthony, of Brancepath ... ..	...	123	...	122
Grey, Sir Thomas, of Horton ... ..	...	133	...	...
Grimston of Grimston ... ..	...	...	196	...
Hetherington, William, of Blaetarn ... ..	...	135	...	...
Hilton, Sir Thomas	45	...	...	...
Holgate, Robert, Archbishop of York	55	...	...	54
Lancaster, Edward, of Sockbridge... ..	...	154	...	...
Lawson, George, of Little Usworth ... ..	...	...	193	192
Lewen, Robert, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne... ..	...	...	165	164
Lisle, Robert, of Felton	13	...	...	12
Metham, Thomas, of Metham Hall	55	...	...	54
Middleton, Thomas, of Skirwith	43	...	...	42
Middleton of Stockeld	50	...	...	...
Mitford, Christopher, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne	59	...	...	58
Mountford, Christopher, of Kilnhurst	45	...	...	44
Musgrave, Cuthbert, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne ... ..	...	...	158	...
Norton, John, of Norton Hall	65	...	...	64
Norton, William, of Rilston ... ..	...	132	...	...
Percy, Sir Henry ... ..	...	...	179	178
Phillips, James, of Brignall... ..	...	...	189	188
Porter, William, of Alwardby	37	...	...	36
Radeliffe, Sir George, of Cartington	39	...	...	38
Ridley, Nicholas, of Willimoteswick	19	...	...	18
Roddam, John, of Roddam ... ..	...	109	...	108
Ruda, Sir Armand de ... ..	...	...	...	66
Rutherford, Thomas, of Middleton Hall ... ..	...	99	...	98

Name and Description.	Harvey's Visitation in 1552.	Dalton's Visitation in 1558.	Pedigrees collected in 1560-1.	Arms or Crest.
Shafto, John, of Bavington	81	...	...	80
Sherwood, William, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne ...	...	...	181	180
Stanley, Sir William... ..	...	127	...	...
Stapleton, Sir Richard, of Carleton ... ..	...	115	...	114
Swinburne, John, of Chopwell	53	...	183	184
Swinburne, Thomas, of Edlingham	57	...	...	...
Swinburne of Nafferton ... ..	...	...	...	182
Swinhoe, Gilbert, of Cornhill ... ..	...	112	...	...
Talbot, George, Lord	69	...	...	68
Thorpe, Anthony, of Conisthorpe	17	...	...	16
Thorpe, William, of Thorpe	33	...	...	32
Thwaites of Thwaites	35	...	...	34, 35
Tindall, John, of Brotherton ... ..	...	...	195	...
Tunstall, Francis, of Thurland ... ..	...	121	...	120
Westby, John, of Westby and Mowbreck ...	...	...	191	190
Wharton, Thomas, First Lord Wharton of Wharton	7	...	...	6, 208
Widdrington, Sir John, of Widdrington ... ..	...	110	..	...
Wilson, Egyon, of Over Staveley ... ..	...	106	...	...
Wright, Robert, of Ploughland	87	...	...	86
Wycliffe, William, of Wycliffe ... ..	...	119	...	118

For other arms, impaled or quartered with those mentioned in the above list, the reader is referred to the illustrations and index.

Heraldic Visitation
OF
THE NORTHERN COUNTIES
MADE IN 1552,
BY
WILLIAM HARVEY, NORROY KING OF ARMS.

MS. ANSTIS C. 9.

[THE VYSYTACION OF THE NORTHE MADE BY WILLIAM HARVYE, PRYNCYPALL HERALD AND KINGE OF ARMS OF THE NORTHE, ESTE AND WESTE PARTS OF ENGLOND FROM THE RYVER TRENT NORTHWARDES, BEGON AT THE MANOR OF LEKENFELDE, JOHN EGGLESFYLD THEN KEEPER THEROF UNDR E THE HYGHE AND MYGHTIE PRYNCE, JOHN, DUKE OF NORTHUMBERLAND, &c., THE 24 DAY OF IN THE SYXT YERE OF THE MOST NOBLE AND VERTEWOUS PRYNCE, KINGE EDWARD THE SYXTE.]*

*The above title is not in the MS. Anstis C. 9. It is taken (set in inverted commas) from Gutch's *Collectanea Curiosa*, vol. ii. p. 253, citing Gough's *British Topography*, vol. ii. p. 504. The first leaf of the MS. Anstis C. 9, is missing, and as the next leaf of the MS. starts with the pedigree of the above-mentioned John Eglesfield of Leconfield, it may be assumed that the above title was on the first leaf of the MS. The title does not appear in the Heralds' College MS. D. 4. As explained in the introduction the tabular version of Harvey's Visitation stands first in the bound up vol. MS. C. 9, and John Eglesfield's pedigree stands first in that version, though not in the narrative version here reproduced. The leaves of the narrative version appear to have been transposed from their original order, but are given as they stand, and in this version the pedigree of Francis Aslakeby stands first.

[Francis Aslakeby of South Dalton]



[ASLAKEBY, impaling GREY of Barton.]

THE PEDEGRE OF FRAUNCIS ASLAKEBY OF
SOWTH DALTON IN CO. YORK.

Fol. 1 d.

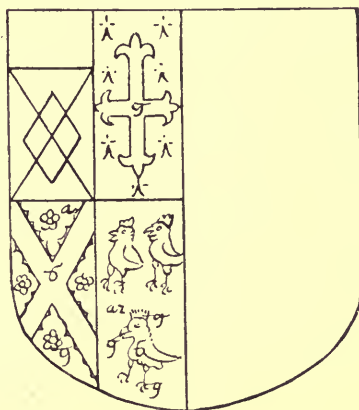
WYLLIAM ASLAKEBY of Barden, in co. Rychmonde, maryed the dowghter of Wyklyffe, and had yssue Thomas, eldyst son; Rychard, ijnd sone; *James*, iiijrd sone; Wylliam, iiijth sone; Elyzabeth, maryed to Robert Bullmer; Annes, maryed to Hary Phylpe.

JAMES Aslakeby, iiijrd sone to Wylliam, maryed Margaret, dowghter of Sir Thomas Gowre, and by her had yssue *Francis*, eldyst sone; Annes, maryed to Rychard Marshall of Pekeryng; and Ane, maryed to John Holme of Palmeholme.

FRANCIS Aslakeby maryed to Mawde, dowghter to Raffe Grey of Barton, and had yssue *Raff*; John, ijnd son; James, iiijrd sone; Francis, iiijth son; Margery; Elyzabeth, maryed to Thomas Curteys of Cle in Lyncoln shyre; James.

The will of Francis "Aslabye" of South Dalton, was dated 23 Aug., 1557, and proved 27 July, 1558. *Wills in the York Registry, 1554 to 1568*, p. 5. He was granted a lease from the Crown of the manor of Bromflete on the 12th July, 1557. *Yorkshire deeds*, part i. p. 37. By *inq. p.m.* taken 3 Nov., 1558, it was found that he died on the 12th Oct., ult., and that Ralph, his son and heir, was aged 21. There is a note on the wills and marriages of the Aslakebys or Aslabys in 16 Harl. Soc. p. 4.

[Sir Ralph Ellerker of Risby.]



- [Quarterly.—1. ELLERKER, Azure, a fret argent a chief or.
 2. GRINDALE.
 3. RISBY.
 4. DELAMORE.]

THE PEDEGRE OF SYR RAFFE ELARKARE OF . . .

Fol. 1 d.

JOHN ELLERKER, the judge, maryed Elizabeth, dowghter to Sir John Howthome, and had yssue *John*, Robert, and Thomas.

JOHN, sone and heyre, maryed Elyzabeth, dowghter to Robert Dalamore, and had yssue *John*, Thomas, and Sybyll.

JOHN, sone and heyre to John, maryed Elyzabeth, dowghter to Sir Raffe Evers, and had yssue *Sir Raffe* Elerker, knyght; Henry, ijnd sone; Margery, and Yssabell.

SIR RAFFE ELERKER, sone and heyre to John, maryed Ane, dowghter to Sir Thomas Gowre, and had yssu Henry, dyed; *Raffe*, Wylliam, Thomas, James, Robert, and Roger; Elyzabeth, maryed to John Forster*; Ane, unmarried.

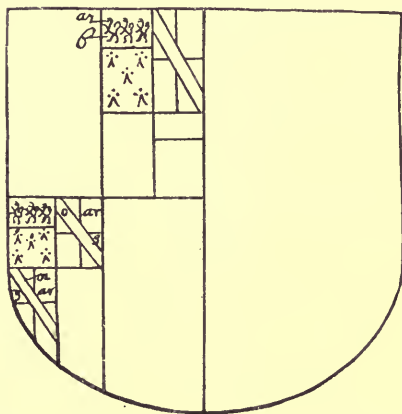
SIR RAFFE, ijnd son and heyre to Sir Raff, maryed Katheryn, dowghter to Sir John Constable, of Holdernes, and had yssue *Edward*, Raffe, and Robert; Frances, a dowter.

EDWARD, son and heyr to Sir Raffe, maryed Elysabeth, dowghter to Sir Robert Constabell of Everyngham.

The will dated 1438 of John Ellerker, father of the judge, is printed Test. Ebor. part ii. p. 69. The later visitations (16 *Harl. Soc.* p. 109, Foster's *Yorkshire Visitations*, p. 136) give an intermediate Sir Ralph Ellerker between the two Sir Ralph Ellerkers above-mentioned, and state that he married Jane (the name should be Joan), daughter of John Arden. There is much information from inquisitions and other sources as to the first and second Sir Ralphs in a note to *Yorkshire Star Chamber Proceedings*, p. 35. From this note it appears that the first Sir Ralph died 22nd Nov., 1539, and the second Sir Ralph died 26 April, 1546, leaving Ralph Ellerker, knight, his son and heir. The last-named was the Sir Ralph Ellerker, knight, of Risbye, who was buried at Rowley, and whose will is stated to be dated 22 Sept., 1559, and to have been proved 11 June, 1562. *Wills in the York Registry, 1554-1568*, p. 51. But by *inq. p.m.* taken on the 22nd Dec., 1558 (1 Eliz.) it was found that he died on the 24th Sept., 1558. Edward Ellerker, his eldest son and heir, was aged 21. For the grant of a crest by Christopher Barker, Garter, on the 20th March, 1545, to the second Sir Ralph Ellerker, who took the crest from the Dauphin at Boulogne, see *Genealogist*, 1st series, vol. i. p. 290, where the grant is set out in full, and see also *Dict. Nat. Biog.*, vol. xvii. p. 243. Barker also made a grant to Edward Ellerker on the 20th Nov., 1545. Foster's *Grants of Arms B.M. Add. MS.* 37148, fol. 40.

* This should be John Forcer of Kelloe. See 44, D.K.R.P.R.O. p. 392.

[Thomas Wharton,
first Lord Wharton
of Wharton.]



[Quarterly.—1 and 4. Left blank for WHARTON.
2 and 3. Quarterly.—1 and 4. DEPDEN.
2 and 3. WALEYS.]

THE PEDEGRE OF THE RYGHTE HONORABLE
LORDE THOMAS, FYRST LORDE WHARTON
OF WHARTON.

Fol. 2.

THOMAS WHARTON of Wharton, maryed the dowghter of Lowder of Lowder, and by her had yssu *Henry*, son and heyre.

HENRY, sone and heyre of Thomas, maryed Alyce, dowghter of Sir John Conyers of Horneby, and by her had yssu *Thomas*, son and heyre.

THOMAS, sone and heyre of Henry, maryed Annes, dowghter of Reynold Warcope of Smerdale, and by her had yssu *Thomas*, fyrst Lord Wharton; Xpofer, ijnd son; Janne, maryed to John Fultrope; Florence, maryed to Thomas Foster, of Ethelston.

SIR THOMAS WHARTON, fyrst Lord Wharton, maryed Elenore, doughter to Syr Bryan Stapleton of Wyghell, and by her had yssu *Sir Thomas*, son and heyre; Syr Henry, ijnd sone; Janne, maryed to Wylliam Penyngton of Moncaster; Annes, maryed to Sir Rychard Musgrove of [blank].

SYR THOMAS WHARTON, knyghte, sone and heyre to Thomas, Lord Wharton, maryed Lady Anne Ratclyff, dowghter to [blank] Therle of Sussex, and by her had yssu.

Thomas, first Lord Wharton, died in 1568, and was buried in Helaugh Church, where is a fine altar tomb to him and his second wife, Anne, daughter of Francis, fifth Earl of Shrewsbury, who survived him some years. There is also a monument to him and his two wives in Kirkby Stephen church. *Arch. Aeliana*, 1st series, vol. ii. p. 224.

On the 23rd April, 1553, William Harvey, Norroy, signed a grant by Edward VI. to Sir Thomas Wharton, knight, Lord of Wharton, of an augmentation to his ancient arms, such augmentation being *a bordure engrailed gold, remplied with lyons legs in saltire rased gules, armed azure*. The grant is set out in *Genealogist*, vol. viii. p. 127. It was given for services at Solway Moss.

It will be noted that in the tricked shield of arms reproduced the quartering for Wharton is left blank. This was probably because the form of the augmentation granted as above in 1553 had not been fixed upon. On page 22 d. of the manuscript are sketches of shields showing the Wharton maunch in two cases cantoned with, and in one case quartered with the lions' legs in saltire and these are evidently attempts to settle upon the proposed new Wharton shield of arms.

[THE PEDIGREE OF GEORGE, LORD DARCY.]

Fol 2 d.

THOMAS, Lord Darcy of Kneth, maryed Dusabel, dowghter and sole heyre of Sir Rychard Tempeste of the dale of Rybesdale, and by her had yssu *George*, son and heyre; Sir Arthur, ijd son. After, he maryed to his ijd wyff Edyth, dowghter of Lord Sandes, and by her had Elyzabeth, maryed to Sir Marmaduke Constable of Flamborough.

GEORGE, Lord Darcy, maryed Dorothea, dowghter and sole heyre to Sir John Melton of Aston, and by her had yssu Myghell, Thomas, and William, which dyed yonge; *Wylliam*, iiijth son and heyre: * Edyth, wedyd† to Sir John Dawney; Annes wedyd to Wylliam Ferfax, son and heyre to Sir Nycholas Ferfax; Dorothe, wedyd to Thomas Meytham, son and heyre to Sir Thomas Meytham; Clare, Mary, and Elyzabeth.

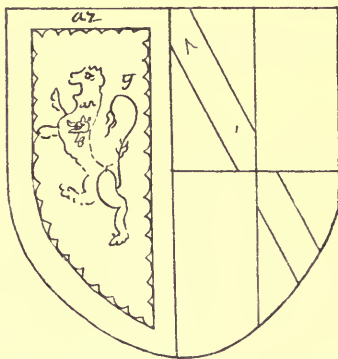
WYLLIAM, son and heyre to George, Lord Darcy, maryed Elyzabeth, doughter of [blank] Babyngton of [blank], and by her hath yssu Myghell.

George, Lord Darcy, is buried with his wife at Brayton, near Selby, under a fine altar tomb enriched with much heraldry. By *inq. p.m.* taken 7 Oct., 1558, it was found that he made his will on the 15th Aug., 1558, and died on the 18th Aug., 1558. John, Lord Darcy, was his son and heir, was aged 18, and was married to Agnes Babington.

* "George vth. son," crossed through.

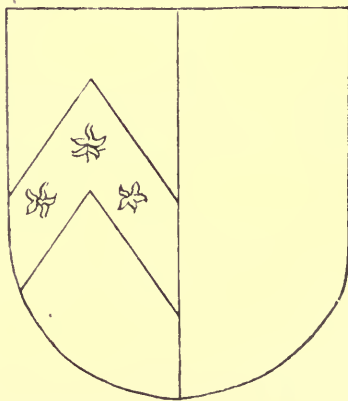
† "to Thomas Dawney son and heyre," crossed through.

[Sir Thomas Grey of Horton.]



[Horton impaling an unfinished shield.]

[Thomas Carr of Ford.]



[Gules, on a chevron argent three estoiles sable.]

THE PEDEGRE OF SIR THOMAS GREY OF HORTON.

Fol. 3.

The pedigree is left blank by Harvey, but a shield of arms is tricked which is here reproduced. It will be observed that the arms differ from the ordinary Grey of Horton arms, *argent, two bars azure on a bend gules a bezant*, which first appear in the visitation of 1575, and consist of the Horton arms borne according to Burke's Armory by the extinct baronetly family of Horton of Chadderton in Lancashire. The arms for Grey of Horton in Constable's Roll, Surtees Society, vol. 41, app. p. viii. are barry of six, azure and argent, a bend gules. The impalement is unfinished. The arms intended are probably those of Widdrington or Clavering. The Horton arms are evidently formed by differencing the arms of Grey of Heton. For pedigree see Dalton's visitation *post*.

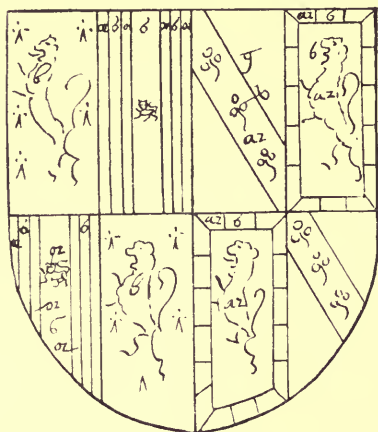
THE PEDEGRE OF THOMAS CARE OF FORD.

Fol. 3.

THOMAS CARE, ijd son to John Care, maryed Elyzabeth, doughter of Wylliam Heron and cossyn and heyre to Sir Wylliam Heron of Ford, and by her hath yssu *Wylliam*, eldyst; Agnes, Elyzabeth.

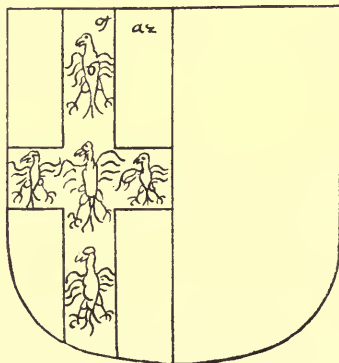
The will dated Aug., 1551, of John Carr of Hetton, father of Thomas Carr, is printed in *Durham Wills*, part i. p. 138. By the *inq. p.m.* of Thomas Carr taken 9 March, 1560, it was found that he died 26 Jan., 1558, and that William Carr, his son and heir, was aged 9.

[Robert Lisle of Felton.]



[Quarterly.—1 and 4. LISLE.
 2 and 3. ATHOL.
 Impaling.—1 and 4. HARVEY of Suffolk.
 2 and 3. NERNEWTE.]

[William Daniell of Bestwick.]



THE PEDEGRE OF ROBERT LYSLE OF FELTON IN CO. NORTHUMBERLOND, ESQUYER.

Fol. 3d.

The pedigree is left blank by Harvey, but a shield is tricked by him and is here reproduced. Sir Robert del Isle of Woodburn six generations earlier married Mary, daughter and co-heir of Sir Aymer de Athol, and Robert Lisle who died 25 April, 1554, seized of Felton, married Anne, daughter of John Hervey of Ickworth, Suffolk. *New History of Northumberland*, vol. vii. pp. 256-257.

THE PEDEGRE OF WYLLIAM DANYELL OF BESWYKE IN YORKSHYRE.

Fol. 4

WYLLIAM DANYELL of Beswyke, maryed Alyce, dowghter to Sir John Normanylle, and he had yssu *Wylliam*.

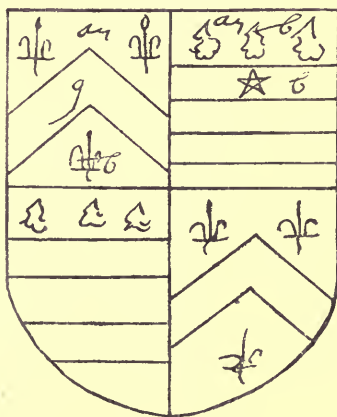
WYLLIAM DANYELL, sone and heyre to Wylliam, maryed Margaret, dowghter of Sir William Gascoyne, and had yssu *Wylliam*; Ysabell, wedyd to Warde of Loconton; Margaret, wedyd [blank]; Elenore, wedyd to William Clyffe; Alyce, wedyd to Hornby of Holdernes.

WYLLIAM DANYELL, sone of Wylliam, maryed Anne, dowghter to Sir Raffe Salveyne of Newbygyn, and yssu *Wylliam*, sone and heyre; John, ijnd sone; Francis, iijrd sone; Thomas, iiijth sone; Isabell, wedyd to Rychard Grymston of Owronne in Holdernes: Elyzabeth, wedyd to John Hardy; et Anne, wedyd to John Sygeston; and Janne.

WYLLIAM DANYELL, sone and heyr to William, maryed Elyzabeth, dowghter of Rychard Smytheley of Thorn Branton, and had yssu *Wylliam*, eldyst; Rychard, ijnd sone; Elyzabeth and Ysabell.

The dispensation for the marriage of William Daniell with Ann Salvin was dated 20th Dec., 1519. *Test. Ebor.*, part iii. p. 371. His will, dated 22nd Aug., 1540, and proved 7th Sept., 1540, is printed in *Test. Ebor.*, part vi. p. 105. The will of his son, William Daniell, who married Elizabeth Smytheley, was dated 22nd May, 1557, and proved 28th April, 1558. *Wills in the York Registry, 1554-1568*, p. 44. By his *inq. p.m.* taken on the 20th Jan., 1558, it was found that his will was dated 20th April, 1557, that he died on the 23rd May, 1557, that William, his son and heir, was aged 11, and that he left two other sons and five daughters. The field tricked *argent* in the shield reproduced is usually blazoned *gules*, and the cross therein tricked *gules* is usually blazoned *or*.

[William Belasis of Henknoll.]



[1 and 4. BELLASIS.

2 and 3. ERRINGTON, a mullet for a difference.]

THE PEDEGRE OF WILLIAM BELLASSES OF
HENTKNOLL OF BYSHOPRIC.

Fol. 5.

THOMAS BELLASSYS, maryed Margaret, dowghter to Thyrkell of Melbeonby, and by her had yssu *Rychard*, son and heyre; Anthony, ijnd son, a prest; *Margaret (sic)*, maryed to Clarvaulx of Crofte: [blank], maryed to Anthomas Smyth of Ketton.

RYCHARD, son and heyre to Thomas, maryed Margerey, dowghter and co-heyre to [blank] Eryngton of Morton,* and by her had yssu *Wylliam*, son and heyr; † Rychard, ijnd; and iiij other sons that dyed yong; Margaret and Janne.‡

WYLLIAM, son and heyre to Rychard, maryed Margaret, dowghter to Sir Nycholas Ferfax of Gyllyng, co. York, and by here hath yssu *Nycholas*, son and heyre, and Anne.§

“Bellasis, Bellasis, base was thy soul,
When thou exchanged Bellasis for the Henknowl.”

Several versions of the above rhyme appear in Denham *Tracts*, ed. 1891, p. 96. One was preserved in Denham's day, inscribed on a belt encircling the arms of Bellasis in Auckland St. Andrew. It refers to an exchange made in 1380 with the prior and convent of Durham. See also Foster's *Yorkshire Pedigrees*, Misc. Gen. et Her., new series, vol. i. p. 308.

For the Durham inquisitions on the death of William Bellasis, father of Thomas, taken 31 July, 1488, and on the death of Thomas Bellasis, taken 14 May, 1500, and on the death of Richard Bellasis, taken 5 June, 1540, see 44 D.K.R., pp. 325, 326, 335. By a Yorkshire inquisition on the death of Richard Bellasis taken 2 June, 1540, it was found that he died 26 March, 1540. William, his son and heir, was aged 16. See pedigree of Bellasis in Dalton's visitation *post*.

* ‘in Northumberland’ added in tabular version in a modern hand.

† ‘of Gilling in Yorkshire, made knt. at Newcastle, 5 & 6 of P. and M.,’ added in the tabular version in the slightly later hand of 1567.

‡ The husbands of Margaret and Jane, namely, William Pullan of Scotton and John Hedworth of Herveston, are given in the tabular version.

§ *Henry 2nd son, Charles 3rd son, Bryan 4th son, James 5th son, Kateren and Jone* added in the tabular version in the slightly later hand of 1567.

The following memoranda appear in the tabular version :

Memo.—‘That on John Bellasys dyd fonde on Chauntry in the parishe church of our lady at Durham in the North Barwyke which chantry was of St. Kateren to the which he gave certen land for the fyndyng of a prest there to pray for his sole and Ales is first wyff, and Sybell then his 2nd wyff, beryng date 22 of Apryll, 1419, Thomas then being bo-hop of Durram.

His crest is a harts hede cowpd purple, shot throw the necke withe a brod arow (*b*) the hed ar, fethered ar (*sic*).’

[Anthony Thorpe of Conisthorpe.]



[THORPE.

Impaling Quarterly.—1 and 4. EURE.
 2 and 3. VESCI.]

THE PEDEGRE OF ANTHONY THORPE OF
CONYSTHORPE IN CO. YORK.

Fol. 5 d.

WYLLIAM THORPE of Thorpe, next Holdon, maryed Annes, dowghter to Ogythorpe, and by her had yssu *John*, eldyst; Bartylmew, ijnd sone: Margaret, wedyd to Hogard of Holme; Elyzabeth, fyrst maryed to Westaby and after to Gates; [blank] maryed to Craven.

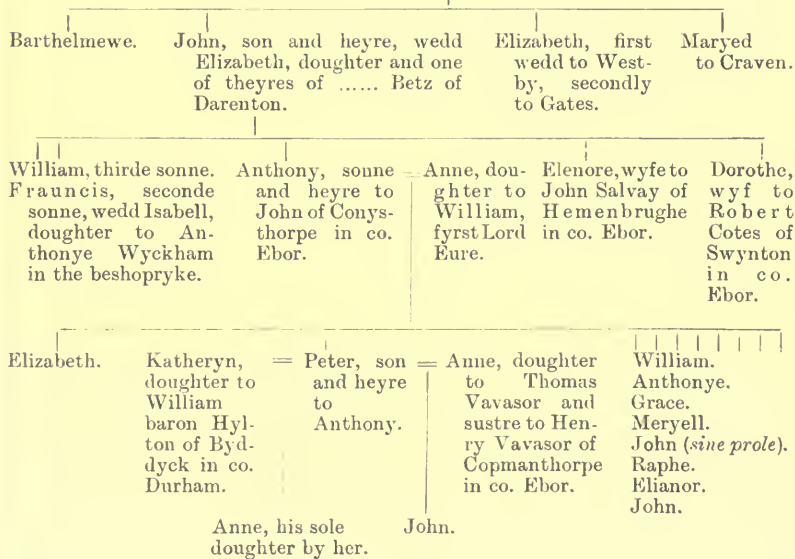
JOHN, son and heyre to Wylliam, maryed Elizabeth, dowghter and one of theyres of [blank] Betz of Darenton, and by her had yssu *Anthony*, sone and heyre : Francis, ijnd son ; Wylliam, iijrd son ; Elenore, Dorothe.

ANTHONY, sone and heyre to John, maryed Anne, doughter to Wylliam, fyrst Lorde Eure, and by her had yssu *Peter*, eldyst; Wylliam, ijnd son; Anthony, iijrd son; Raff, iiijth sone; Elyzabeth, Grace, and Mervell.

[As the tabular version contains many additions in one or two slightly later hands, it is also given as follows.]

Fol. 13.

WILLIAM THORPE of Thorpe, -- Annes, daughter to
nygh Hovedon, *alias* Holdon Ogyllthorpe.
in Yorkshire.



[Nicholas Rydley.]

[The shield for arms in the manuscript is left blank. Gwillim (ed. 1724) p. 149, gives the blazon of the arms: "Argent, on a Mount with Rushes, *Proper*, a Bull passant, *Gules*, charged on the Shoulder with a Star," granted on the 11th of July, 1581, to Thomas Rydley, M.A., descended from the Family of Rydley of Willimonswight in Northumberland.]

THE PEDEGRE OF NYCHOLAS RYDLEY OF
WYLLYMONTYSWYKE.

Fol. 6.

NYCHOLAS RYDLEY, esquier, maryed Alyse Skelton, dowghter and one of theyres of [blank] Skelton of Bramfort, and by her had yssu *Nycholas*.

NYCHOLAS RYDLEY, son and heyre to Nycholas, maryed the dowghter of Eglysfeld, and by her had yssu *Nycholas*; and Tomassen, married to Thomas Carnaby of Holton.

NYCHOLAS, son and heyre to Nycholas, maryed the dowghter to Curwen of Wyrkenton, and by her had yssu *Nycholas*, eldyst; Cristouer (*sic*) London, ijnd sone, father to the bishope of London.

NYCHOLAS, sone and heyre to Nycholas, maryed Mary, dowghter to [blank] Musgrave of [blank], and by her had yssu *Hughe*, eldyst son; Wylliam, ijnd sone; Jane, maryed to John Heron of Chepches; Ane, maryed to William Walles of Knaresdell; Margaret, wedyd to John Fetherston of Stanhope; Mabyll, fyrst maryed to Fenw[ylke] of Lytell Harley, after to John Lomley.

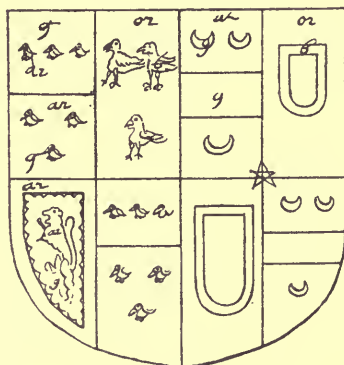
HUGH RYDLEY, son and heyre to Nycholas, maryed Yssabell, dowghter to Sir John Heron of Chepches, and by her had yssu *Nycholas*, eldyst sone: John, ijnd sone; Cutberd, iijrd sone; Thomas, iiijth sone; Dorothe, wedyd to Henry Jackson.

NYCHOLAS RYDLEY, son and heyre to Hugh, maryed Mabyll, dowter to Sir Phelyp Dacres of Morpath, iijrd sone to [blank] Lord Dacres, and by her had yssu *Nycholas*, son and heyre; Jane, Margery, Elyza[beth], Mabell, Ysabell, and Ane.

The will of the last above-named Nicholas Ridley, dated 1574, is printed in *Durham Wills*, part i. p. 397.

On the 11th July, 1581, Flower, Norroy, granted arms to the above-named Thomas Ridley. Foster, Grants of Arms, *B.M. Add. MS. 37148*, fol. 76.

[Ralph Fenwick of Stanton.]



[Quarterly.—1 and 4. FENWICK.

2. CORBET.

3. HETON.

Impaling quarterly, a mullet for difference.—

1 and 4. OGLE.

2 and 3. BERTRAM.]

THE PEDEGRE OF RAFFE FENWYKE OF STANTON
IN CO. NORTHUMBERLAND, ESQUYER.

Fol. 6 d.

SIR ROGER FENWYKE of Mydelton in co. Northumberland, maryed the dowghter of Wydryngton of Wydryngton, and by her had yssu *Sir Raffe Fenwyke*, son and heyre.

SIR RAFFE FENWYKE, sone and heyre to Sir Roger, maryed Margery, dowghter and sole heyre to Sir Walter Corbet of Stanton, knyght, and by her had yssu *John Fenwyke*, eldyst son; Anthony, ijnd sone; Wygard, iiijrd sone; Wylgeford, wedyd to Thomas Musgrave of Bewcastell; Barbara, wedyd to Mathew Whytfeld of Whytfeld; a nother dowghter wedyd to Robert Colyngwode of Eslyngton.

JOHN FENWYKE, esquyer, son and heyre to Sir Raffe Fenwyke, maryed Mary, dowghter and one of theyres of Sir Raffe Grey of Chyllyngham, and by her had yssu *Raffe Fenwyke*, sone and heyre; Roger, ijnd sone; Androw, iiijrd sone; George, iiiijth; Mawde, and Mary.

RAFFE FENWYKE, esquyer, son and heyre to John Fenwyke, maryed Barbara, dowghter to Sir (*sic*) John Ogle of Ogle Castell, and by her had yssu *Rychard*, eldyst son; Raffe, ijnd sone; Mary.

[William Carnaby of Halton.]



[Quarterly.—1 and 4. CARNABY.

2 and 3. HALTON.

Impaling quarterly.—1 and 4. WARCOPE.

2 and 3. SANDFORD.]

THE PEDEGRE OF WYLLIAM CARNABY OF
HALTON, IN CO. NORTHUMBERLAND, ESQUYER.

Fol. 7.

[Note.—The words within square brackets are in the handwriting of
Anstis.]

1. WYLLIAM CARNABY [of Halton] maryed the dowghter and sole heyre of Syr John Halton of Halton, widdow of Tho: Lowther of Lowther, and by her had yssu Syr *Wylliam*, eldyst son; Thomas, ijnd son.

2. SIR WYLLIAM CARNABY [of Halton], son and heyre to Wylliam, maryed Yssabell, dowghter to Sir Henry Fenwyke of Fenwyke, and by her had yssu *Wylliam Carnaby*, eldyst son.

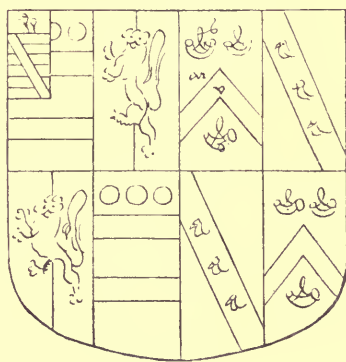
3. WYLLIAM CARNABY [of Halton], esquier, son and heyre to Syr William, maryed Annes, dowghter to Sir Gerard Wydryngton of Wydryngton, and by her had yssu *Sir John Carnaby*, eldyst sone; Robert, ijnd son.

4. SIR JOHN CARNABY [of Halton], son and heyre to Wylliam, maryed Lucy, dowghter to Bertram Herbotell, and by her had yssu *Thomas*, son and heyre; Wylliam, ijnd sone; Roger, iijrd sone; a dowghter wedyd to Creswell of Creswell; a nother wedyd to Lawson.

5. THOMAS CARNABY [of Halton], sone and heyre to Sir John, maryed to his fyrst wyff Thomasyn, dowghter to Nycholas Rydley of Wylymonswyke, and by her had yssu *Wylliam Carnaby*, eldyst son; and Elyzabeth, wedyd to John Belyngham of Crokhale. After he mared to his ijnd, Margaret, dowghter of Edward Rotherfort of Skotland, and by her had yssu Davy, Anthony, Thomas, and Marke, and vij dowghters.

6. WYLLIAM CARNABY, esquier, son and heyre to Thomas, maryed [blank] dowghter to Renold Wercope of Smardell, and by her had yssu *Sir Reynold*, eldyst son; Thomas, ijnd sone; Cutbert, iijrd son; Lyonell, iiijth sone; Lancelot, vth sone; Clare, wedyd to William Swynbourne of Katheton; Margaret, wedyd to Anthony Ratlyff, ijnd sone to Sir Cuthbert Ratlyffe of Cartyngton; Annes, maryed to Nycholas Eryngton of Coklam.

[Sir Reynold Carnaby of Hexham.]



[Quarterly.—1. CARNABY, with ‘a canton gold and vert, barrey of six pieces on all a baton in bend gules, in cheife gold a demy-lion azure enarmed and langued gules.’

2 and 3. HALTON.

4. CARNABY without the canton.

Impaling quarterly.—1 and 4. FORSTER.

2 and 3. HILTON argent, on a bend cotised sable three martlets or.]

THE PEDEGRE OF SIR REYNOLD CARNABY OF HEXHAM.

Fol. 8.

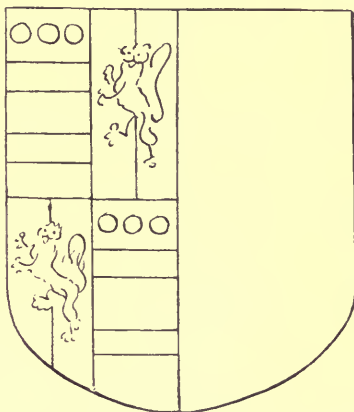
SYR REGNOLD CARNABY [of Halton, knt.], eldyst sone to Wylliam, maryed Dorothe, dowghter to Thomas Forster of Newsted, and had yssu Katheryn [wife to ye Lord Ogle]; Ursula [da. and coh. wife to Edward Woderington]; and Mabell, coheyres to Sir Regnold [which Mabell married to George Lawson].

The words within square brackets are in the handwriting of Anstis.

Sir Reginald Carnaby was sent by Secretary Cromwell in 1536 to request the seventh Earl of Northumberland to withdraw his denial of a pre-contract between him and Queen Anne Boleyn. *Brenan's House of Percy*, vol. i. p. 230. Sir Reginald Carnaby obtained the grant from the Crown of Hexham Priory in 1538. *Raine's Priory of Hexham*, vol. i. Surtees Soc. no. 44, preface, p. cxxx. The grant to him by Hawley Norroy in 1534 of an augmentation to his shield and crest is printed in *New History of Northumberland*, vol. x. p. 408. A complete account of the family will be found in that volume.

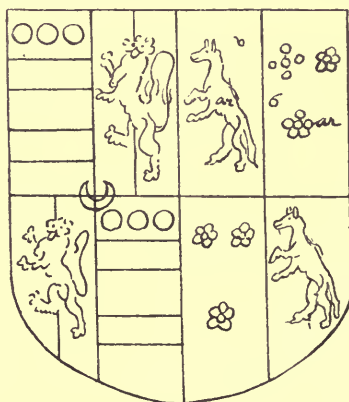
The second and third quarterings of the impalement in the reproduced shield, namely, *argent, on a bend cotised sable three martlets or*, are usually attributed to Ederston or Adderstone, and it is said that Thomas Forster who heads the pedigree of Forster of Adderstone married Elizabeth, daughter and heiress of Roger de Ederston. *New History of Northumberland*, vol. i. p. 228. Blair, *Northumberland Armorial*, p. 99. Raine, *North Durham*, p. 306. But those arms are not assigned to Ederston by either Burke or Papworth, and the only authority for them is a manuscript variant of Jenyn's Roll cited by Mr. Blair. The only authority cited for the marriage is a visitation of 1585 for Northumberland, which does not seem to exist. In the visitation of 1575 the marriage of the first Thomas Forster is left blank, and both in that visitation and in the visitation of 1615 the first marriage recorded is that of Thomas Forster the third to a daughter of Baron Hilton. The family of Ederston never seem to have owned the manor of that name. It was held by the Chartres family as late as 1386. *Feet of Fines 10 Ric. II.*, and by the first Thomas Forster of Adderstone in 1402. The usual arms of the Hiltons were *argent, two bars azure*, but in the visitation of Durham in 1615 Philipson's edition, p. 80, the arms *on a bend cotised three martlets*, with a mullet for a difference are assigned to Hilton of Dyons. They are more properly the arms of Hinton, but in the writer's view the Ederston marriage is apocryphal, and the arms are more probably for Hilton than for Ederston.

[Thomas Carnaby of Langley.]



[CARNABY quartering HALTON.]

[Cuthbert Carnaby of Aydon.]



[Quarterly, a crescent for difference.—1 and 4. CARNABY.
2 and 3. HALTON.

Impaling quarterly.—1 and 4. HORSLEY.
2 and 3. HORSLEY of Thernam.]

[THE PEDIGREE OF THOMAS CARNABY OF
LANGLEY.]

Fol. 8.

[Note.—The words within square brackets are in the handwriting of Anstis.]

THOMAS CARNEBY of Langley, ijnd sone to Wylliam Carneby of Halton, esquier, maryed Annes, dowghter to Shasted of [Babington] and by here had yssue *John*, Mabell, and Ursula [which John Carnabby of Langley, *anno* 1615, married Jane, daughter of Sir John Wodrington of Wodrington, and by her had William Carnaby, *anno* 1615, that married Mabell, daughter of Cuthbert Carnaby of Adan, and by her had William, aged 22 yeres *anno* 1615; Francis, and Dorothey, married to John Salkeld of Hulpock].

THE PEDEGRE OF CUTHBERT CARNABY OF ADAN,
IN THE CO. NORTHUMBERLAND.

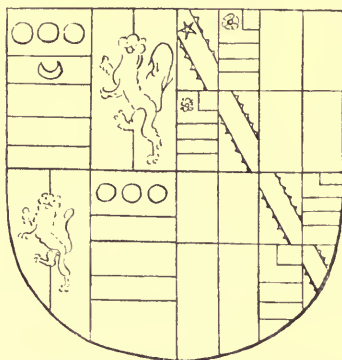
Fol. 8 d.

CUTHBERT CARNABY [of Adan], iijrd sone and heyre to his father Wylliam by order of adoption, maryed Margery, dowghter and heyre of Roger Horsley of Fernham, and by her had yssue *Renold*, eldyst sone; Wylliam, ijnd sone; Janne. [Launcelot Carnaby, iijrd son of Cuthbert, liveing *anno* 1615 at Halton, married Katherin, daughter of Sir Cuthbert Collingwood of Eslington, and by her had yssue Raffe, Margery, Dorothy, Anne, Cuthbert, ijnd son; Edward, iijrd son; Margaret, Elizabeth, Katherin, and Mary.]

[Katherin, daughter of the saide Cuthbert Carnaby, married to Robert Lisley of Felton; Anne, another daughter, married to Cuthbert Heron of Chipchese.]

The words within square brackets are additions to the manuscript in the handwriting of Anstis. The only authority for the Horsley arms of a single horse in the first and fourth quarters of the impalement in the tricked shield reproduced is the Craster Tables, published in *Arch. Aeliana*, 2nd ser., vol. xxiv. p. 251, where the arms are blazoned *vert, a horse passant argent*. For the more usual Horsley arms borne in Northumberland see Blair's *Northumberland Armorial*s, p. 117.

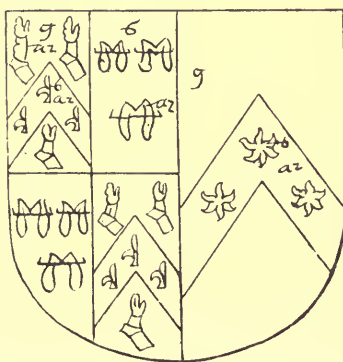
[Daby Carnaby of Beaufront.]



[Quarterly.—1 and 4. CARNABY, a crescent for difference.
2 and 3. HALTON.

Impaling quarterly.—1 and 4. RADCLIFFE quartering Derwentwater.
2 and 3. Left blank. See under Radcliffe *post* p. 38.]

[Francis Armorer of Ulgham.]



[Quarterly.—1 and 4. ARMORER.
2 and 3. LILBURNE.
Impaling.—CARR.]

THE PEDEGRE OF DAVY CARNABY OF BEWFRONT.

Fol. 8 d.

DAVY CARNABY, ijd son of Thomas Carnaby by his second wyffe Margaret, dowghter to Edward Rotherfort of Huntlyll of Scotland, maryed to his fyrst wyff, Elesabeth, dowter to William Swynbourne of Catheton, and by her had yssu *John*, eldyst; Sir Christofer, ijnd; Thomas, iijrd son; Margaret and Dorothe; and after he maryed to his ijnd wyff, Elizabeth, dowghter to Sir Cuthbert Ratlyff of Cartyngton.

[THE PEDIGREE OF FRANCIS ARMORER OF
ULGHAM.]

Fol. 9.

THOMAS ARMERER of Howgham, maryed Elizabeth, dowter and one of the heys of John Lylbourne of Shadon,* in the conte of Northumberland, esquir, and by her had yssu *Francis Armerer*, sone and heyre; Lenard, ijnd sone; and Thomas, iijrd. sone; Margaret maryed to James Fenkell.

FRANCIS, some and heyre to Thomas, maryed Custance, dowghter of John Care of Heton, and by her had yssu *Roger*, sone and heyre; Henry, ijnd son; Cutbert, iijrd; Oswald, iiijth; Mark, vth; John, vjth; Peter, vijth; George, viijth; Elyzabeth.

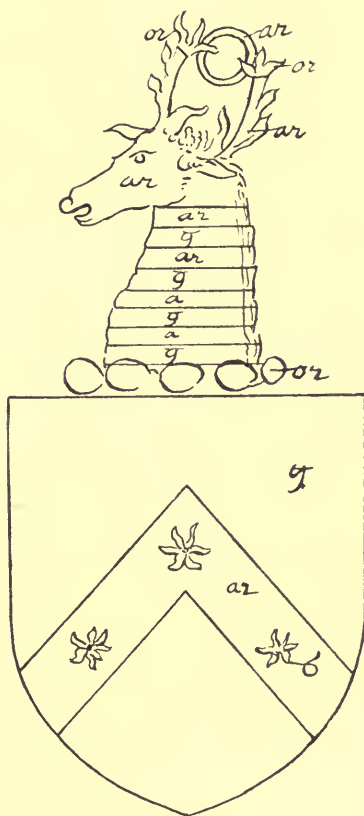
The will of Francis Armorer therein described as of Belford was dated the 16th July, 1574, and is printed in *Durham Wills*, part i. p. 404.

Arms were granted by Sir Gilbert Dethick to Francis Armorer of Belford on the 10th Dec., 1547. *Harl. MS. 1359*.

Cuthbert Armorer was attainted for treason after the rebellion of 1569, and fled to the Low Countries, *Sharpe's Memorials of the Rebellion, 1569*, p. 272.

* 16 Harl. Soc. has *Slado*. The right word is Shawdon.

[John Carr of Hetton.]



[THE PEDIGREE OF JOHN CARR, OF HETTON.]

Fol. 9d.

JOHN CARE, of Heton, maryed the dowghter of Robert Claverin of Cadelle, and by here had yssu *John Care*, eldyst son; Rychard Care, ijnd sone; Robert, iijd; Edward, iiijth; Georg, vth; Jenett, maryed to George Swynbourne; Ysabell, maryed to John Onthank.

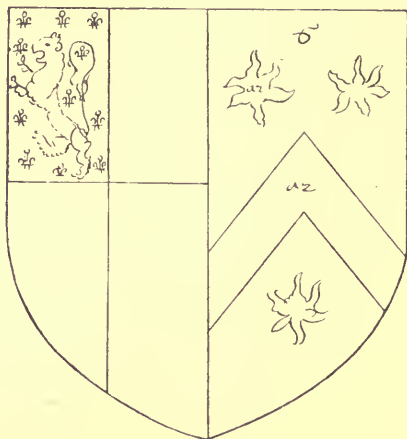
JOHN CARE, sone and heyre to John Care, maryed to his fyrst wyffe, Margaret, dowghter to Robert Colyngewode, of Eslington, and by her had yssu *John Care*, son and heyre; Thomas Care, ijnd sone; Robert Care, iijrd sone; Elyzabeth, maryed to John Care of Bowmer; Jane, maryed to Anthony Ratlyff, ijnd son to Sir George Ratlyffe; Margaret, maryed to Thomas Swynbourne of Eglynggham; Jenet, maryed to John Shotton, of Barwyke; and Elenor, vnmaryed. After he maryed to his second wyff Ysabell, dowghter to Humfrey Care, and by her had yssu Cutbet, a son; and Margery; and after he maryed to his thyrd wyff Ursula, dowghter and heire to Bukden,* and by her had no yssu.

JOHN CARE, son and heyre to John, maryed to Annes Horsley.

Ursula, the third wife of the secondly above-named John Carr, was the widow of John Collingwood of Eslington. She married him after Michaelmas, 1549, when she was described as Collingwood's widow. *Yorkshire Fines*, part i. p. 145. Her third husband was Henry Brandling. Her will is set out in *Durham Wills*, part ii. p. 234. See Harvey's pedigree of Bukton *post* p. 49. In the manuscript the crest is drawn at the side of the shield.

* 16 Harl. Soc. does not mention the third wife.

[William Thorpe of Thorpe.]



[Quarterly.—1. THORPE of Thorpe.
 2, 3 and 4. Blank.
 Impaling.—HILLIARD.]

THE PEDEGRE OF WYLLIAM THORPE OF
THORPE IN HOLDERNES.

Fol. 10.

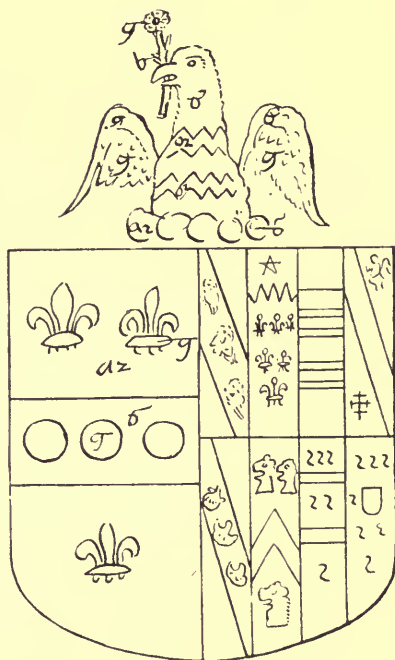
STEVEN THORPE of Thorpe in Holdernes, maryed Ysabell, dowghter of John Constable of Holdernes, had yssu *John*, Wylliam, George, Lancelot, Arthur, and Barthylemew; Lora, wedyd to Frodyngham; Ysabell, weded to Strangwyshe; Elyzabeth, wedyd to Hedon; Dorothe, wedyd to Bawde; Alyce, wedyd to Newton; Margaret, wedyd to Buke.

JOHN, sone and heyre to Steven, maryed Elenor, dowghter and heyre to Wylliam Wells and Redmare (*sic*), and had yssu *John*, Steven, *Wylliam*, and Thomas; Ysabell, Elsabeth, Margaret, and Ane. John and Steven, eldyst sones to John, dyed *sans* yssu.

WYLLIAM, the thyrd sone, was sone and heyre to John, whych maryed to hys fyrst wyffe Anne, dowghter to Sir Christofer Helyard, and by her had yssu *Christofer*, Arthur, Elyzabeth, and Margaret; after maryed to Elzebeth, dowghter of Wylliam Escote of Escote, and had by her no yssu.

The will of Stephen Thorpe was dated 11 Feb., 1502, and proved 13 June, 1503. *Wills in the York Registry, 1389 to 1514*, p. 168. The will of John Thorpe dated 10 August, 1533, and proved 13 August, 1534, is printed in *Test. Ebor.*, part vi. p. 35.

[Thwaites.]

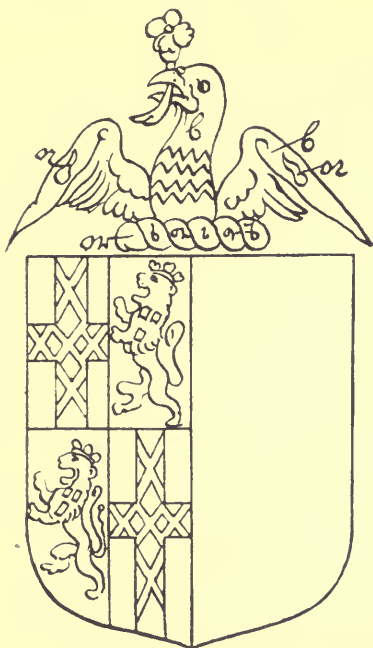


[THWAITES.]

Impaling quarterly of eight (no colours given).—

1. SAVILL, argent, on a bend sable three owls.
2. PASTON, argent, six fleurs-de-lis three two and one, azure a chief indented or, a mullet for difference.
3. THORNHILL, gules, two bars gemel and a chief argent.
4. RYSHWORTH, argent a bend sable between an eagle displayed vert in chief and a cross crosslet in base of the second.
5. TANKERSLEY, argent, on a bend gules three escallops or.
6. ? a chevron between three lions(?) heads couped.
7. ELAND, gules, two bars between six martlets, three, two and one, argent.
8. ROCHDALE, sable, an inescutcheon within an orle of martlets argent.]

[Thwaites of Thwaites.]



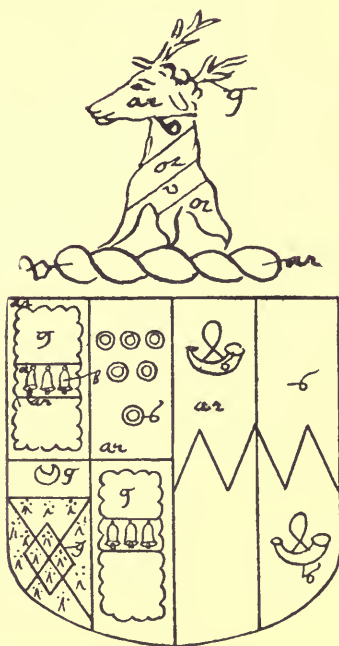
[Quarterly.—1 and 4. THWAITES, argent, a cross sable fretty
 or.
 2 and 3. ? sable, a lion rampant argent
 crowned or, charged on the shoulder
 with three billets sable two and
 one.]

THAYTTE OF THAYTTE.

Fol. 10d.

No pedigree is given by Harvey for Thwaites, but two shields of arms are tricked in the narrative part of the manuscript, one on folio 5 under the unfinished heading of "Th," contains the arms *argent on a fess sable between three fleurs-de-lis gules as many torteaux*, attributed with bezants instead of torteaux by Burke to Thwaites of Bemersstone in the county of Derby. The other on folio 10d. under the heading of Thaytte of Thaytte, contains the arms *argent, a cross sable fretty or*, usually attributed to Thwaites of Thwaites. Both shields are accompanied by the same crest which is described above it as a "demy-faulcon." The second shield of arms is probably a correction of the first. Both shields and the crest are reproduced.

[William Porter of Alwardby.]



[Quarterly.—1 and 4. PORTER.
 2. LOWTHER.
 3. THORNBOROUGH.
 Impaling FOSTER.]

THE DESCENT OF WILLIAM PORTER OF
ALWARDBY IN CO. CUMBERLAND.

Fol. 11.

THOMAS PORTER of Bolton in Alerdale, maryed ~~Jane~~ *(sic)*, the dowghter and heyre of Thomas Lowder of Alwarby, otherwyse called Crosby Alwarde, and by her had yssu *Wylliam*, sone and heyre; Thomas, ijnd son.

WYLLIAM, sone and heyre to Thomas, maryed Elizabeth. dowghter to Rychard Eglesfeld of Almbrowghe. and by her had yssu *Anthony*, sone and heyre, and ij dowghters.

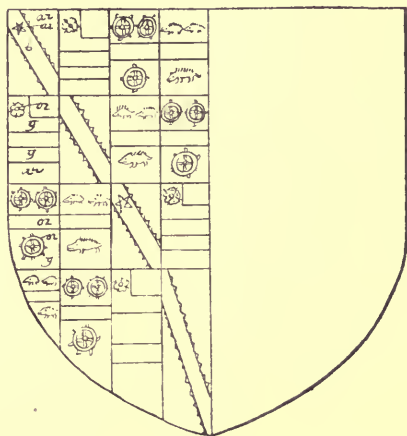
ANTHONY, sone and heyre to Wylliam, maryed Jane, dowghter and one of theyres of Rowland Thornborowghe, of Osmotherley in Fornes. in co. Lancaster, and by her had yssu *Wylliam*, sone and heyre; John, a prest; Anne, maryed to Thomas Haryngton of Wollakes.

WYLLIAM, sone and heyre to Anthony, maryed to his fyrst wyff Ellen, dowghter to Robert Bryges. and by her had yssu *Anthony*, Thomas, Wylliam, James, and Rychard. After he maryed to his second wyffe Crystabell, and by her had no yssu lyvyng.* After he maryed to his thyrd wyff, Frances, dowghter and one of theyres of John Lamplew, who maryed Katheryn, dowghter and heyre of Guy Foster, of Oberwyks,† in Cumberland, and yssu George and Mary.

* 16 Harl. Soc. does not mention this wife.

† 16 Harl. Soc. gives *Alderwyke*.

[Sir George Radcliffe of Cartington.]



- [Quarterly.—1 and 4. RADCLIFFE, a mullet on the bend for difference, quartering DERWENT-WATER.
 2 and 3. CARTINGTON, quartering CLAXTON, gules, a fess between three hedgehogs argent.]

THE PEDEGRE OF SIR GEORGE RATLYFF OF CARTYNGTON.

Fol. 13.

SIR JOHN RATLYFF of ~~Darenwater~~ (*sic*) maryed the dowghter and heyre to Darenwater, and by her had yssu *John*, eldyst son; *Nycholas*, ijnd son, *Edward*, iiijrd son.

SYR EDWARD RATLYFF, thyrd sone to Sir John, maryed [blank] dowghter and sole heyre to John Cartyngton (which John Cartyngton maryed the dowghter and one of theyres of Sir Robert Claxton of Dylston) and by her had yssu *Syr Cuthbert*, eldyst son; and George [~~Margaret fyrst wedyd to Robert Lord Ogle of Botell, after to Sir John Foster of Bamberowgh; Elizabeth, fyrst wedyd to Mathew Whytfeld of Whytfeld, after to Davy Carnaby of Bewfront; Dorothe, fyrst wedyd to Thomas Hagerston, after to John Bednell of Lamedone~~];* second son; a dowghter wedyd to Sir Raffe Conyers; another weddyd to Sir Rychard Tempest; iiijrd wedyd to Placyes; iiiijth wedyd to Sir John Horsley.

SIR CUTBERT, son and heyre to Syr Edward, maryed Margaret, dowghter to [blank], erle of Comberland, and by her had yssu *Syr George*, eldyst son; Anthony, ijnd; Edward iiijrd; Margaret, fyrst wedyd to Robert Lord Ogle, after to Sir John Foster, of Bamborowghe; Elizabeth, fyrst wedyd to Mathew Whytfeld, after to Davy Carnaby, of Bewfront; Dorothe, fyrst wedyd to Thomas Hagerston, after to John Bednell, of Lamedon.

SIR GEORGE RATLYFF, son and heyre to Sir Cutbert, maryed Katheryn, dowghter to Sir William Malore, of Studley, and by her had yssu.

* The words in brackets are crossed through in the MS., and the daughters mentioned in the part crossed through appear later (not interlined) among the children of Sir Cuthbert. This differs from 16 Harl. Soc.

[The following pedigree and statement are inserted on a blank page opposite the foregoing pedigree in a neater hand, probably that of Glover.]

Alibi ex relatu Francisci Dacre.

SIR NICHOLAS RADCLIF, a third brother out of the house of Radclif of the Tower in Lancashire, who after was a knight. = Margaret, the daughter and heir of Sir John Derwentwater of Derwentwater, knight.

John, a bastard, called John Radclif als John of the OK = Thomas Radclife, sonne and heire, who did entayle the whole landes. and overlyved his sonne Sir Richard. = Margaret, daughter of Sir William Parre of Kendall, knight. = Marma- duke Rad- clif. = Edward Rad- clif.

John Radclif, sonne and heire, married one of the daughters of Sir Robert Fenwike of North-umberland. knight. = Sir Richard, who after was a knight, and was slayne with King Richard the Third, and was a traytor against King Henry 7. = Christopher 3rd sonne. = Nicholas Radclif 4th sonne. = Sir Edward Radcliff, who after was a knight. fifte sonne, married daughter and sole heire of John Car- ington. = Rolland. Thomas.

Sir John Radclif, knight, sonne and heire, married Alyce, dau. of the Baron Dudley, and dyed sans yssue. = Anne, sister and heire, married to John Radclyf. = Richard Rad- clyf, sonne and heire of Sir Richardsold his title of enheritance to Sir Cut- bet Radclif. = Sir Cut- bet Rad- clif. = Margaret, daughter of Clif- ford erle of Cum- berland. = George.

John = Catherine, daughter of Grymson. = Sir George Radclif. = Catherine, daughter of Sir William Malory of Studley. = Anthony, 2nd sonne. = Dorothe, wyf to Francys Dacre, esquire. = Frauncys.

Johannes Radclif de Derwentwater in co. Ebor, armiger, obiit 1559, et sepelitur in ecclesia de Enderby with the Steple in co. Ebor.

After the death of this Sir John Ratclif that dyed sans yssue, James Radclif, the sonne of Nicholas, sued Sir George Radclif for the landes of Derwentwater, as beinge descended of the elder brother. But Sir George alledged that his father, Sir Cutbet, bought the title of Richard Radclif, sonne and heire of Sir Richard Radclif, knight. And James said he had no right, for he was never seased of any landes of Derwentwater, and that his father, Sir Richard Radclif, was a traytor, and faught against King Henry the vijth, and was slayne in King Richardes feld, and lost his title and his sonnes bothe: and Thomas Radclif, father to Sir

Richard, was on lyve, after the feld was foughten, and went to King Henry to crave pardon for his sonnes offences, sayeng they were disobedient children to him, for they put out his wyf's eyes. And the suyte contyneweng betwixt them, they sought out the entayle of Thomas Radcliffe, and it was found that Edward Radclif had put himself before his elder brother, Nicholas Radelif, in the intayle, for so it was in the recordes, by reason wherof it fell from them bothe to the right heires of Thomas Radelif, which was Anne, the sister of Sir John Radelif, who dyed without yssu, which Anne aforesaid was daughter to John Radelif, who was eldest sonne and heire to Thomas Radclif.

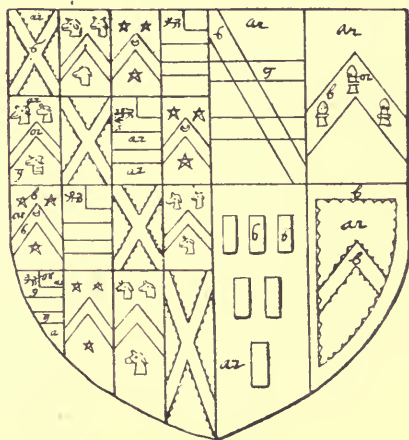
The above account of the Radcliffe family given by Mr. Francis Dacre is interesting. He states that Nicholas Radcliffe, from whom were descended the Radcliffes of Keswick and Ullock Close, was elder brother of Sir Edward Radcliffe who married the Dilston heiress. If so, the present representatives of the house of Derwentwater are the descendants of the Keswick and Ullock Close Radcliffes. Francis Dacre's statement is not followed by St. George in the 1615 pedigree (*Genealogist*, vol. i. p. 308), but may be accepted since it goes to explain the claims to the Derwentwater estates made by Nicholas's son and grandson, as to which see *Archæologia Aeliana*, 2nd series, vol. 2, page 142. (Note by Mr. H. H. E. Craster.)

The Francis Dacre who gave the information and had married the heiress of the Radcliffes was the youngest son of William, Lord Dacre. Full particulars concerning him and his son, Randall Dacre, the last male heir of the house of Dacre, will be found in *The household books of Lord William Howard*, no. 68, Surtees Soc. publ. introduction, pp. xi.-xxi.

When William Colbarne entered Harvey's visitation in the book of the Heralds' Office D.4, he omitted the Radcliffe pedigree; possibly, as given to Harvey, it had already been questioned.

The inventory dated 5 June, 1588, made after the death of Sir George Radcliffe is printed in *Durham Wills*, part ii. p. 325.

[Thomas Middleton of Skirwith.]



- [Quarterly.—1 and 4. MIDDLETON quartering HEADLAM.
 2 and 3. CRACKENTHORPE quartering LANCASTER.
 Impaling.—1. MARTYNDALE.
 2. CRADOCK?
 3. LANGRIGE?
 4. ALANBY.]

THE PEDEGRE OF THOMAS MYDELLTON OF
SKERWYTH IN CO. CUMBERLAND.

Fol. 13.

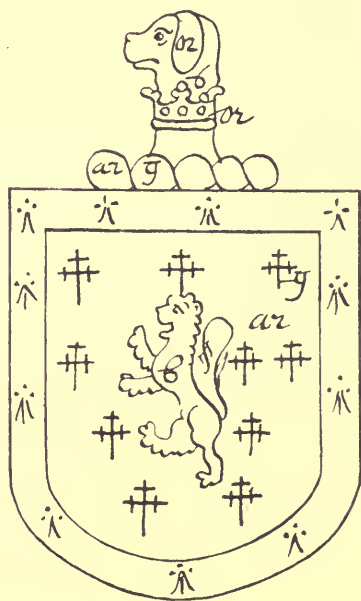
THOMAS MYDELLTON, of Barnard Castell in co. Durnesyre, maryed one of the dowghters and heyres of Syr John Hedlame, of Clevelond in co. Ebor, and he had yssu *John*, eldyst.

AMBROSE MYDELTON, sone and heyre to John, maryed Elizabeth, dowghter to Rychard Baynbryge, of Snoterton, and by her had yssu *Ambrose*, eldyst; Anthony, ijnd sone; Jane, wedyd to Harwode: Elizabeth, wedyd to Apulby; the third wedyd to Walkefeld.

AMBROSÉ MYDELTON, sone and heyre to John, maryed Cecylle, dowghter and one of theyres to Anthony Craken-thorpe of Hegell in co. Westmoreland, and by her had yssu *Thomas*, eldyst sone; Anthony, ijnd son; John, iiijrd sone; Henry, iiijth son; and Rychard.

THOMAS, sone and heyre to Ambrose, maryed Elizabeth, dowghter and one of theyres of James Martyndale of Newton, in co. Comberland.

[Christopher Mountford of Kilnhurst.]



[THE PEDIGREE OF SIR THOMAS HILTON.]

Fol. 14.

SIR WILLIAM HYLTON, baron of Hylton, maryed Marye, dowghter and coheyre of Stapleton of Westmoreland, and heyre to Vypount, and by her had yssu *Wylliam*, son and heyre; Ellyn, maryed to Ewayne Lord Ogle; ~~Elizabeth~~ *married to Raff Clapton (sic)*.

SIR WYLLIAM HYLTON, baron of Hylton, son and heyre of Wylliam, maryed Margery, dowghter of Sir William Bowys, and by hir had yssu *Wylliam*, son and heyre

SIR WYLLIAM HYLTON, baron of Hylton, son and heyre to Wylliam, maryed Sybell, dowghter of Thomas Lomley, son and heyre to the Lord Lomley, and by her had yssu *Sir Thomas Hylton*, son and heyre: Wylliam, ijnd sone; Ane, maryed to Sir Raff Hedworth.

SIR THOMAS HYLTON, baron of Hylton, son and heyre to Wylliam, maryed to his fyrst wyff Elyzabeth, dowghter and heyre to John Clervaux, of Croft, esquire. After he maryed Elyzabeth, ~~widow~~ *(sic)* of Sir Henry Gascoyn, and dowghter and heyre to Syr Henry Boynton. After he maryed to his thyrd wyffe Ane dowghter to Sir Clement Harleston of Essex, knyght, and had yssu by her ij chylde, which dyed.

THE PEDEGRE OF CHRISTOFER MONTFORD OF
KELNE HURST IN THE CO. YORK.

Fol. 15.

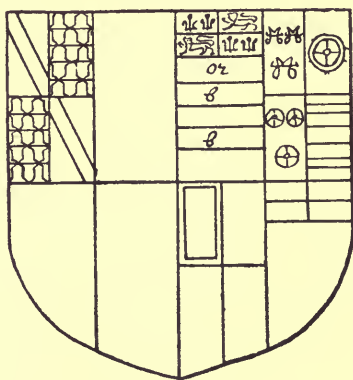
THOMAS MONTFORD maryed the dowghter of Clarell of Aldewarke, and had yssu *John*.

JOHN, sone and heyre to Thomas, maryed John *(sic)* Serlysby dowghter of Notynghamshyre, and had yssu *Edmond*, Thomas, and Humfrey a preste; Janne and Anne.

EDMOND, sone and heyre of John, maryed Elyzabeth, dowghter of Thomas Calverley, of Yorkshyr, and had yssu *Cristofer*; George, ijnd son; Anthony, iijrd sone; Edmond, iiijth sone; Anne, Elyzabeth, Dorothe, and Grace.

CRISTOFER Montfort, sone and heyre to Edmonde, maryed Elyzabeth, dowghter of Thomas Kychyn, and had yssu *Lancelot*, Elyzabeth, Yssabell, Mary, Vrsula, Rosamonde, Brygyt, Alys, and Margaret.

[Sir Robert Constable of Eberingham.]



[Quarterly.—1. CONSTABLE, quarterly gules and vair, over all a bend or.

2, 3 and 4. Left blank.

Impaling.—1 and 4. MANNERS.

2. Quarterly.—1. ROOS, gules three water bougets argent.

2. BELVOIR, azure, a catherine wheel or.

3. ESPEE, gules three cart wheels argent.

4. BADLESMERE argent, a fess between two bars (gemels) gules.

3. Quarterly.—Left unfinished.

THE PEDEGRE OF SIR ROBERT CONSTABLE OF
EVRYNGHAM IN THE CONTE OF YORKE, KNYGHT.

Fol. 15 d.

SYR MARMADUKE CUNSTABLE maryed the dowghter and sole heyre of Sir Robert Comerworth, of Somerby, and by her had yssu *Robert*, son and heyre; Thomas, and Wylliam.

SYR ROBERT CONSTABLE, son and heyre of Sir Marmaduke, maryed Agnes, dowghter to Phylip Wenworth, off Suffolk, and by her had yssu *Marmaduk*, sone and heyre; Robert, ijnd sone; Phylipe, iijrd sone; John, deane of Lyncolne, iiijth sone; William, vth sone; Margaret, Agnes, Elyzabeth, and Katheryn.

SYR MARMADUK, sone and heyre to Syr Robert, maryed to his fyrst wyff Marye, dowghter to FytzHue, and by her had no yssu. After maryed to his second wyff Joyes, dowghter to Vmfrey Stafford, of Goranston, and by her had yssu *Robert*, eldyst sone; *Marmaduk*, ijnd sone; Wylliam, iijrd sone; John, iiijth sone; Agnes, maryed to Sir Henry Owted; Elenor, maryed to John Yngulby, and after to Thomas Lord Barkeley.

SYR MARMADUKE, second sone to Sir Marmaduk, maryed Barbara, dowghter and heyre to John Sottell, esquier, and by here had yssu *Robert*, eldyst sone, and Wylliam a preste.

SIR ROBERT, sone and heyre of Sir Marmaduke, maryed Katheryn, dowghter to George Manners, Lord Roose, and suster to Thomas, erle of Rutland, and by her had yssu *Syr Marmaduke*, eldyst son; Robert, ijnd sone; John, iijrd sone; Mighell, iiijth sone; George, vth sone; Everyll, maryed to Thomas Crathorn, of Crathorn; Barbara, maryed to William Babthorpe, son and heyr to Sir William Babthorpe; Margaret, maryed to Thomas Saltmarche, esquier; Elyzabeth, maryed to Edward Elarker, son and heyr to Sir Raff Elarkar.

SIR MARMADUKE CONSTABLE, son and heyr to Syr Robert, maryed Jane, dowghter to Christopher Lord Conyers, and by her had yssu Robert, which dyed young, and Katheryn.

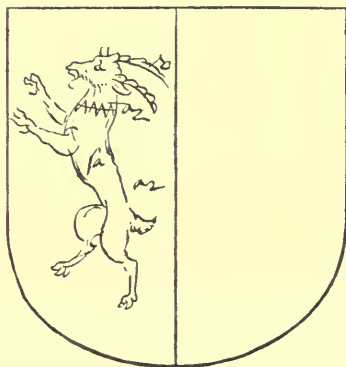
The wife of Sir Robert de Comerworth or Cumberworth mentioned in the first above paragraph was Sibil, only daughter and heiress of Sir William de Ergum or Argum, and their daughter's name was Katherine. *Yorkshire Deeds*, part i. p. 190. *Test. Ebor.* part i. p. 337 (n).

The second generation comprising Sir Robert Constable who married Ann Gascoigne is omitted from the above pedigree.

For biographies of Sir Robert Constable, eldest son of the second Sir Marmaduke mentioned above, a leader in the Pilgrimage of Grace in 1536 and executed and attainted in 1537, and of his father and brother the second and third Sir Marmadukes mentioned above who died respectively in 1518 and 1545, see *Dict. Nat. Biog.*, vol. xii. pp. 42-44.

The will of Sir Marmaduke Constable, who married Katherine Cumberworth, dated 29 June, 1404, and proved 5 Aug., 1404, is printed in *Test. Ebor.*, part i. p. 337; that of Sir Marmaduke, who married Mary Fitz Hugh, dated 1 May, 1518, and proved 27 April, 1520, in *Test. Ebor.*, part v. p. 88; and that of Sir Marmaduke, who married Barbara Sothill, dated 2 March, 1540-1, and proved 9 Dec., 1545, in *Test. Ebor.*, part vi. p. 200. The will of Sir Robert Constable of Everyngham, knight, being the last Sir Robert above-mentioned, was dated 1 Sept., 1558, and proved 27 March, 1560. *Wills in the York Registry, 1554-1568*, p. 38.

[William Buckton of Benningholme.]



THE PEDEGREE OF WYLLIAM BUKTON OF
BOLYNGHOLME,* CO. YORKE.

Folio 16.

SYR PYERS BUKTON, of Bukton, in co. Yorkshire, maryed [*blank*], had yssu *Wylliam*, son and heyre.

WYLLIAM, son and heyre to Sir Pyers, had yssu *John*, eldyst son and heyre; Raff, ijnd sone.

JOHN, son and heyre to Wylliam, maryed the dowghter of Tunstall, and by her had yssu *Wylliam*, son and heyre.

WYLLIAM, son and heyre to John, maryed the dowghter of Christofer Newport, and by her had yssu *Ursula*, and so he dyed sans yssu male, whych Ursula maryed to John Colyngwode, of Eslyngton, and hath yssu [*blank*] son and heyre.†

RAFFE, ijnd sone and next heyre male to John, maryed Anne, daughter to Thomas Haslerton, of Haslerton, and by her hath yssu *Wylliam*, son and heyre: Robert, ijnd son; Jane, maryed to Wylliam Horstwayne.

WYLLIAM, son and heyre to Raff, maryed Margery, dowghter to Wylliam, fyrst Lord Evre, and by her had yssu *Raffe*, eldyst son: Frauncis, ijnd sone: and Ursula.

By the *inq. p.m.* of William Bukton (who married the daughter of Christopher Newport) taken 31 Jan., 1530, it was found that he died 7 Sept., 1529, and that Ursula, his daughter and heir, was aged three. See Harvey's pedigree of John Carr *ante* p. 31.

* Benningholme near Beverley. The word is Belyngland in the Heralds College copy D.4.

† In the tabular version are added, in the slightly later hand of 1567, the name of Ursula's son, by John Collingwood, namely Cutbert, and her second and third husbands, namely John Carr of Hetton, and Henry Brandling of Newcastle.

THE PEDEGRE OF [blank] MYDELLTON OF
STOKELL, YN CO. YORKSHIRE.

Folio 16 d.

WYLLIAM Mydelton, of Stokell, maryed Margaret, dowghter to Syr Steven Hamerton, of Wekelsworth, and by her had yssu *John*, son and heyre.

JOHN, sone and heyre of Wylliam, maryed Mawde, dowghter of John Thwayte, of Lofthowse, and by her had yssu *Pyers*, son and heyre.

SYR PYERS, knyght, sone and heyre to John, maryed Anne, dowghter to Sir Henry Vavasor, of Hasylwode, and by her had yssu *Syr Wylliam Mydelton*, son and heyre.

SYR WYLLIAM MYDELTON, knyght, son and heyre to Syr Pyers, maryed Janne, dowghter to Edmond, baron of Dudeley, and by her had yssu *Thomas*, son and heyre; *Pyers*, ijnd son; *Wylliam*, iijrd; *Anne*, maryed to Erton of Erton. After he maryed to his ijnd wyff, *Ysabell Dighton*, and by her had yssu *Thomas* and *John*; *Elyzabeth*, wed to Sir William Calverley; *Margaret*, wed to Clapame of Bemesley; *Jane*, wed to Vavasor of Weston; *Mawde*, wed to Wentworth of Bretan; and to his iijrd wyff *Jane Robynson*; *Katheryn*, wed to Chaberlin of Thorweldby.*

THOMAS, son and heyre to Syr Wylliam, maryed Margaret, dowghter of Syr William Gaskoyn, of Galthrope, and by her had yssu *Wylliam*, heldyst, which dyed yonge; *John*, son ijnd and heyre; *Thomas*, iijrd sone; *Wylliam*, iiijth son; *Robert*, vth son; *Peter*, vijth son; *Henry*, vijth sone; *Mawde*, wedyd to Wylliam Goderyk; *Anne*, wedyd to Thyngne of Potesey; *Margaret*, wedyd to Wytham of (*sic*); *Alyce*, vnwedyd.

JOHN son and heyre to Thomas, maryed Issabell, dowghter to John Mydelton of Mydelton Hall, and by her had yssu *Wylliam*, son and heyre.

The will of the William Middleton who heads the pedigree dated 18 June, 1474, and proved 2 Dec., 1474, is printed in *Test. Ebor.*, part iii. p. 209. Administration of the effects of Sir Peter (or Piers) Middleton was granted 21 April, 1499, *ibid.* note. The will of his son, Sir William Middleton (buried at Ikley), dated 2 Aug., 1549, and proved 11 March, 1553, is printed *Test. Ebor.*, part vi. p. 290. The licence for the marriage of William Middleton to Isabel Deighton was dated 13 Nov., 1548. *Test. Ebor.*, part iii. p. 366. The shield for arms is left blank in the manuscript.

* 16 Harl. Soc. does not give the third wife, Jane Robinson, nor her issue.

THE PEDEGRE OF RIGHT HONORABLE LORD
CONYERS, LORDE DEPUTE WARDEN OF THE
WEST MARCHES.

Folio 18.

SIR JOHN CONYERS, of Hornby, maryed Margery, dowghter and coheyre to the Lord Darcy, and by her had yssu *Sir John*.

SIR JOHN CONYERS, sone and heyre of John, maryed the dowghter and coheyre of William Lord Faconbryge, and by her had yssu *William*.

WYLLIAM, fyrst Lorde Conyers, sone and heyre of Sir John, maryed Anne, dowghter of Raff, erle of Westmored, and by her had yssu *Christofer*, son and heyre.

CHRISTOFER, ijnd Lord Conyers, sone and heyre of Wylliam, maryed Ane, dowghter to Thomas, Lord Dacres, and by her had yssu *John*, sone and heyre; Leonard, ijnd sone; Elizabeth, maryed to George Playes, of Hanaby; Jane, maryed to Sir Marmaduk Constable, of Eweryngham.

JOHN, iijrd Lord Conyers, son and heyre to Christofer, maryed Mawd, dowghter to Henry, erle of Comberlond, and by her had yssu John and Henry which dyed yong; Anne, Elyzabeth, Janne.

On the 10 Sept., 1473, the Sir John Conyers who married Margery Darcy, granted to his brother Brian Conyers and Elizabeth, Brian's wife, daughter of Thomas Nelson of York, merchant, the manor of Pynchynthorpe and other hereditaments, *Yorkshire Deeds*, part i. p. 137. He survived his son, the second John Conyers named above, and died 14 March, 1489-90. *Cal. Inq. p.m. Henry vii*, vol. i. p. 259. Anne, widow of William, first Lord Conyers, was remarried to Anthony Saltmarsh. The marriage licence was dated 29 April, 1525. *Test. Ebor.*, vol. iii. p. 373. The *inq. p.m.* of Christopher, second Lord Conyers, taken at York the 28 Oct., 1539, found that he died 14 June, 1538, that John, Lord Conyers, his son and heir was aged fifteen, and that he left other children, namely, Leonard, Elizabeth, and Joan. The shield for arms is left blank in the manuscript.

THE PEDEGRE OF THE RIGHT HONORABLE
WYLLIAM, LORD EVRE OF WYTTON
NORTHUMBERLAND.

Folio 18 d.

WYLLIAM, fyrst Lord Evre, maryed the daughter to the Lord Wylloughby, and by her had yssu *Raffe*, sone and heyr; Henry, ijnd sone of . . . Meryell, fyrst maryed to Syr George Bowes, and after to William Wyclyff; Anne, maryed to Anthony Thorpe, of Conysthorne; Margery, maryed to William Bukton, of Benyngtham.

SIR RAFF EURE, son and heyre to William, Lord Eure, which dyed before hys father, maryed Margery, dowghter to Syr Raff Bowes, and by her had yssu *Wylliam*, son and heyre; Raff, ijnd sone; Thomas, iijrd sone; Frances, wedyd to Lampton of Lampton; Anne.

WYLLIAM, iijrd Lord Evre, and son and heyre to Sir Raff, maryed Ane, dowghter to Syr Edward Dymoke, of Skrylysby, and by her had yssu.

The will of Sir Ralph Eure, father of William, first Lord Eure, dated 6 May, 1533, and proved 18 Dec., 1551, is printed in *Test. Ebor.*, part vi. p. 183; that of William, first Lord Eure, dated 25 Feb., 1548-9, *ibid.*, p. 185; and that of William, second Lord Eure, dated 22 Dec., 1592, and proved 5 July, 1599, in *Durham Wills*, part iii. p. 155. For further particulars see the notes to those wills and see also Dalton's visitation *post*. The shield for arms is left blank in the manuscript.

[THE PEDIGREE OF JOHN SWINBURNE OF
CHOPWELL.]

Folio 19.

JOHN SWYNBOURN, of Natharton, maryed the dowghter of Hagerstone, and by her had yssu *Thomas*, sone and heyre.

THOMAS, sone and heyre to John, maryed [blank] dowghter and one of theyres of [blank] Mychellsone, of Ufferton in the bushopryke of Duresme, and by her had yssu *George*, sone and heyre: Raff, ijnd son; Symond, iijrd sone; Wylliam, iiijth sone; Gylbert, vth; James, vijth sone; Henry, vijth son; Robert, viijth; and John *qui fuit filius suis naturalis*; Elysabeth, wedyd to Edward Shaf-tow, of Bavyngton; Agnes, wedyd to Thomas Rotherforth, of Rowchester; Luce, wedyd to [blank] Weldon of Welden.

GEORGE, sone and heyre to Thomas, wedyd to his fyrst wyff [blank], dowghter of Lysle of Felton, and by hir had yssu a dowghter, wedyd to John of Rothom (*sic*), of Lyttell Howghton; and to his second he maryed Maryon, dowter of Sir John Fenwyke, and by her had yssu *Roger*, son and heyre; John, ijnd son; Gawyn, iijrd son; Thomas, iiijth sone; Maryon, maryed to George Heron, of Chepchese.*

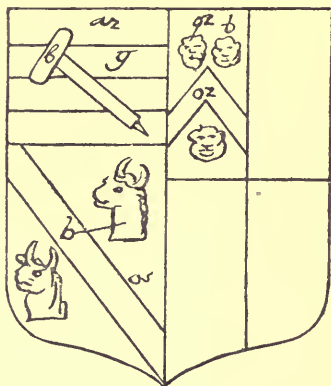
JOHN, *filius naturalis Thome*, maryed to his fyrst wyff [blank], dowghter to [blank] Herbotell of Beameshe, and by her had yssu Rowland a prest; Nycholas, which dyed *sanz* yssu; Anthony, *idem sanz* yssu; et Thomas, *sans* yssu; *Chrystofer*, which wedyd Anne, dowter to Robert Ramis, of Shortflatte, and by her had yssu *John*. After the sayd John maryed to his second wyffe Anne, dowghter to John Claveryng, of Callale, and by her had yssu *John*, son and heyre.

JOHN, son and heyre to John, maryed Anne, dowghter to George Smyth, of None Staynton, whych George maryed the dowghter and one of theyres of Peter Bothe, and the sayd John had by her yssu *John*, sone and heyre; and William, ijnd.

The will of John Swinburn, the natural son of Thomas, is said by Surtees to have been dated 20 Sept., 1545, and to have been proved at York, but it is not to be found in the Yorkshire Archaeological Society's indexes of wills in that registry. His son, John Swinburn, the extractor of the pedigree, was a chief leader in the Rising of the North in 1569, was attainted, fled to Flanders, and is believed to have died abroad. Besides the sons above-mentioned he had three other children. They all died without leaving issue. Surtees *History of Durham*, vol. ii, p. 278. Arms were granted to him by Harvey, 6 Sept., 1551, *ibid*. No arms are given in the Harvey manuscript Anstis C.9, but the arms as granted are given in the Anonymous Visitation of 1560-1 and are set out *post*.

* Harvey also gives under the pedigree of John Carr of Hetton *ante* a third marriage of George Swinburn, namely, with Janet, daughter of John Carr.

[Robert Holgate, Archbishop of York.]



[HOLGATE.

Impaling quarterly.—1. WENTWORTH.
2, 3 and 4. Left blank.]

[Thomas Metham of Metham Hall.]



THE PEDEGRE OF THE RIGHT REVERENT
FATHER IN GOD ROBERT HOLGAT,
ARCHBUSHOP OF YORKE.

Folio 20.

The right reverent father in God, ROBERT HOLGAT, Archbushope of York, maryed Barbara, dowghter of Roger Wentworth of Elmsale.

For a biography of Robert Holgate, who was president of the north, 1538-54; archbishop of York, 1545-54; deprived for being married, 1554; and died 1555; see *Dict. Nat. Biog.*, vol. xxvii. p. 128.

His will dated 27 April, 1555, and proved 5 Dec., 1556, is printed in *North Country Wills*, part i. p. 232. By it he gives his executors besides other property the site of the late priory of Old Malton in Yorkshire and lands belonging to the late priory of the White Friars in Newcastle-upon-Tyne upon trust to found a hospital for poor people at Hemsworth in Yorkshire.

Arms were granted him by William Fellows, Norroy, 29 June, 1539. The grant is printed at length in *Misc. Gen. et Her.*, n.s. i. 336.

THE PEDEGRE OF THOMAS METHAM OF
MEYTHAM HALL.

Folio 21 d.

THOMAS MEYTHAM, son and heyre to Thomas, maryed Grace, dowghter to Thomas Pudsey, of Barford, and by her had yssu *Thomas*, son and heyre; Francis, ijnd son; Roland, and John; Mawde, maryed to John Trolope, of Thornley.

THOMAS, son and heyre to Thomas, maryed Dorothe, dowghter to George Lord Darcy, of Aston, and by her had yssu *Thomas*, son and heyre; Janne, and Dorothe.

On the 4th Aug., 1526, there was a grant by Brian Hastings and others to Thomas Metham, junr., and others of messuages in Leeds upon trust for John Portington and wife. *Yorkshire Deeds*, part i. p. 24.

In 1547 and 1550 Thomas Metham, esq., and Dorothea, his wife, were deforciants in fines relating to properties in Yorkshire, and in 1550 Thomas Metham described as Thomas Metham, senr., was deforciant in another similar fine. *Yorkshire Fines*, part i. pp. 145, 147, 148.

The crest only is depicted in the MS. The shield for arms is left blank. The crest reproduced is taken from the tabular part of Harvey's visitation as being the better representation, but in the crest delineated in the narrative part, the colours of the buck's horns are also tricked as being party-coloured azure and argent. Both crests differ in detail and colour from that given in *Thomas Wall's Book of Crests. The Ancestor*, vol. xii. p. 71.

THE PEDEGRE OF SIR ROBERT BRANDLYNG OF
NEWCASTELL.

Folio 23.

[Here follows in the MS. a blank shield and no pedigree.]

Owing possibly to some difficulty in satisfying the heralds, Sir Robert Brandling's pedigree is left blank not only by Harvey in his visitation in 1552, but also by Dalton in the latter's subsequent visitation in 1557. It was not until the 4th Dec., 1561, that he got his grant of arms from Dalton a few days before Dalton's death, and it is only in the anonymous visitation of 1560-1561 that his pedigree first appears. Particulars of his grant of arms, will, etc., will be found in notes to Dalton's visitation and to the visitation of 1560-1561 *post*.

THE PEDEGRE OF THOMAS SWYNBOURNE OF EDLYNGHAM.

Folio 23 d.

JOHN SWYNBOURNE of Natharton, maryed [blank]* the dowghter of [blank], and by her had yssu *Thomas*, son and heyre.

THOMAS, son and heyre to John, maryed the dowghter and heyre of [blank], and by her had yssu *George*, *Raffe*, *Symond*, and John *filius naturalys*.

GEORGE, son and heyre to Thomas, maryed *Maryon*, dowghter to John *Fenwyke*, and by her had yssu *Roger*, son and heyre: *Gawyn*, ijnd sone; *Thomas*, iijrd son; [blank], maryed to John *Rothom* of *Rothom*; *Annes*, maryed to *George Herbotell* of *Tokewell Hall*; *Maryon*, maryed to *George Heron* of *Chepchese*.

ROGER, son and heyre to *George*, mared *Ysabell*, dowghter and one of theyres of *Thomas Eryngton*, whych *Thomas* maryed the dowghter and one of theyres of *Adame* or *Athan*, and by her had yssu *Thomas*, son and heyre; *Yngharam*, ijnd son; *Roger*, iijrd son; *John*, iiijth son; *George*, vth son; *Elizabeth*, maryed to *William Warde* of *Consyde*; *Maryon*.

THOMAS, son and heyre to *Roger*, maryed *Margaret*, dowghter to *John Care* of *Wark*, and by her hath yssu *Vrsula* and *Elizabeth*.

For the dates of the wills, inquisitions, and records of this family see the extended pedigree by Mr. John Crawford Hodgson, F.S.A., in the new *History of Northumberland*, vol. vii. p. 132. The shield for arms is left blank in the manuscript.

* Many of these blanks are filled up wholly or in part in the pedigree of John Swinburne of Chopwell *ante*.

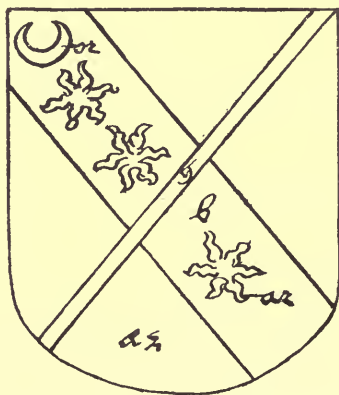
[Christopher Mitford of
Newcastle-upon-Tyne.]



[MITFORD, a molet on the fess for difference.

Impaling.—ANDERSON. For the colours of the Anderson impalement see the shield of Anderson *post* p. 72.

[Christopher Baxter of
Newcastle-upon-Tyne.]



THE PEDEGRE OF CHRISTOFER MEYTFORD OF NEWCASTELL.

Folio 24.

ROBERT MEYTFORTH. of Segyll, in the conte of Northumberland, had yssu *Robert*, eldyst; *Nycholas*, ijnd; *John*, iijrd; *Christofer*, iiijth; *James*, vth.

CHRISTOFER, iiijth sone of Robert, maryed *Agnes*, dowghter of Christofer Brygham, and had yssu *Francis*, eldyst sone, and *Christofer*, ijnd son; *Elenor*, maryed to Bartram Anderson; *Sybell*, maryed to Bartrame Orde; *Margaret*, maryed to Henry Brandelyng.

CHRISTOFER, sone and heyre to Christofer, after the desese of Francis his brother, maryed *Janne*, dowghter of Henry Anderson, and by her had yssu *Henry*, eldyst son; *Robert*, ijnd; *Alys*.

The will of Christopher Mitford who married Agnes Brigham, dated 5 Jan., 1539-40, and proved 5 Feb., 1539-40, is printed in *North Country Wills*, part i. p. 166. It mentions "my late wife Isabell." The will of his son, Christopher Mitford, who married Jane Anderson, dated 21 Oct., 1577, and proved 5 July, 1581, is printed in *Durham Wills*, part ii. p. 30.

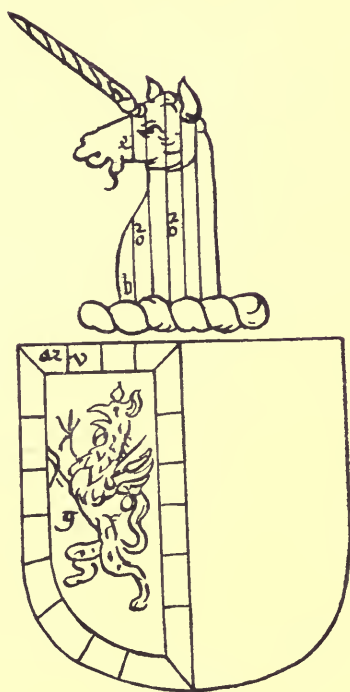
THE DESCENT OF CHRISTOFER BAKSTER, MERCHANT, OF NEWCASTELL.

Folio 24 d.

CHRISTOPHER BAKESTER, *filius naturalis* Thome Baker, maryed to his fyrst wyff *Alys*, dowghter to George Bednell, of Newcastle, and by her had yssu *Alys*, eldyst dowghter; and *Ysabell*, which dyed yong, *sanz*

In 1539 Thomas Baxter was an alderman of Newcastle and George Beadnel kept watch and ward under him. *Archaeologia Aeliana*, 1 series, vol. iv. p. 130.

[George Gale of York.]



THE PEDEGRE GEORG GALE, TRESORER OF THE MYNT OF YORKE.

Folio 25.

OLYUER GALE, of Thyrintofte in the conte of York, esquier, mared Elen, dowghter to Marshall of Rychmondshyr, had yssu *George Gale*, sone and heyre.*

GEORGE GALE, sone and heyre to Olyuer, maryed Marye, dowghter tyll Robert, lord of Kendalle, and had yssu *Francis Gale* and Thomas†; Ysabell, maryed to Raff Hale; Anne, maryed to Robert Pecoche, alderman of York; Alyce, maryed to Christopher Clapame; Dorothe, maryed to John Rokesby of Kyerksandall; Elyzabeth, wedyd to Robert Garbraye; and Vrsula, vnmaryed.

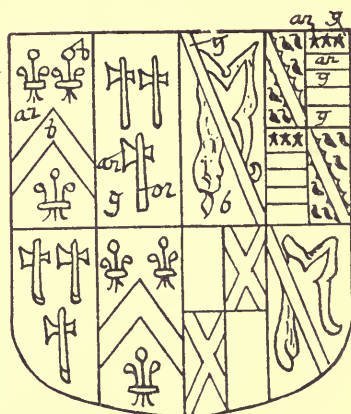
The will of George Gale, alderman of York, was dated 11 June, 1556, and proved 27 Aug., 1556, and the will of his widow, dame Mary, was dated 24 Sept., 1557, and proved 18 March, 1557-8. *Wills in the York Registry, 1554 to 1568*, p. 60.

Arms were granted by Dalton, Norroy, to Francis Gale, 26 March, 1559. *Jewers, Grants of Arms*, 15 *Genealogist*, p. 175. In this Harvey MS. the arms are different. The crest is the same. The crest, though put at the top of the shield by the copyist, is put at the side in the manuscript, and may have been added later. See the pedigree in Dalton's visitation *post*. By the *inq. p.m.* of George Gale taken 7 June, 1557, it was found that he died 7 July, 1556. Francis, his son and heir, was aged thirty.

* 16 Harl. Soc. makes James Gale, who married into Spain, the eldest son, and George Gale, the second son, and carries down the pedigree further.

† *Thomas* is omitted in the tabular version of Harvey's Visitation.

[Henry Green of Newby.]



[Quarterly.—1 and 4. GREEN.

2 and 3. NEWBY.

Impaling.—1 and 4. NORTON.

2. TEMPEST quartering WASHINGTON.

3. Unfinished. See under Norton, the next shield.]

THE PEDEGRE OF HENRY GRENE, ESQUYR, OF
NEWBY IN THE CONTE OF RYCHMOND.

Folio 25 d.

JOHN GRENE, maryed the dowghter and heyre of John Newby, and had yssu *Robert*, eldyst sone, and *Rychard*.

ROBERT GRENE, sone and heyre to John, maryed the dowghter of [blank], and had yssu *Rychard*.

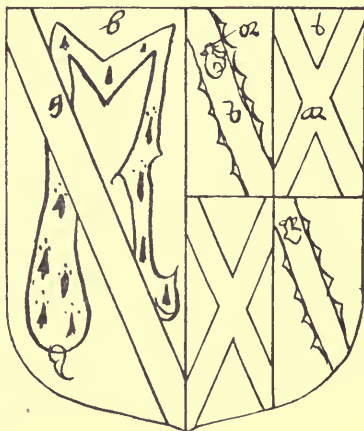
RYCHARD, sone and heyre to Robert [blank], had yssu *Rychard*, sone and heyre.

RYCHARD, sone and heyre of Rychard, maryed to his fyrst wyff Margaret, dowghter to Robert Lassell of Brakenbarowghe, and had yssu Margaret and Margery which dyed vnmaryed; after the sayd Rychard maryed to second wyffe Dorothe, the dowghter of Sir Robert Aske, of Awghton, knyght, and had yssu by her *Hary*, eldyst; Robert, Rychard, and John, Thomas, and Christofer; Anne, maryed to Edgare; Elenore, maryed to Mawlorne; Katheryn and Elyzabeth vnmaryed; and Margaret, maryed to Martyn of Eston.

HENRY GRENE, sone and heyre to Rychard, maryed Marye, dowghter to Rychard Norton of Norton, and had yssu *John* and Henry.

The will of Richard Green of Newby, who married for his second wife, Dorothy Ask, dated 7 Sept., 1549 (no date of probate given) is printed *Test. Ebor.*, vol. vi. p. 190. For the *inq. p.m.* of Richard Green the elder, taken 15 Sept., 1505, and of Richard Green the younger, taken 30 Nov., 1549, see *D.K.R.*, vol. 44, pp. 399, 402. With reference to the quartering for Newby in the shield reproduced, it may be noted that the arms of Newby, according to the Herald's College manuscript *E.D.N. Alphabet*, are three polc axes, but no colours are there given.

[John Norton of Norton Hall.]



[NORTON.

Impaling quarterly.—1 and 4. RADCLIFFE, an escallop
for difference.

2 and 3. RYLESTONE.]

THE PEDEGRE OF JOHN NORTHON OF NORTON
HALL, ESQUYER, IN THE CONTE OF RYCHMONDE.

Folio 26.

*Crest a moryans hed in sable a wreth about the hed ermyns,
the torehe ar. b.*

SIR RYCHARD NORTON maryed Ysabell, one of the dowghters and heyres of Syr William Tempest of Studeley, and had yssu *Syr John Norton*.

SIR JOHN NORTON, Jonne, dowghter of Sir Randoll Pygot, had yssu *Sir John Norton* and others.

SIR JOHN NORTON of Norton, maryed Margaret, dowghter of Roger Warde of Gevendale in Yorkshyr, had yssu *John*, eldyst sone; Margaret, maryed to Syr Roger Lassells; Jane, maryed to Sir William Malore; Ane, maryed to Christofer Wadysforde.

JOHN NORTON, esquier, son and heyre to Sir John, maryed Ane, dowghter and heyre to Wylliam Ratclyffe of Relyston, and had yssu *Rychard Norton*, eldyst; Thomas, ijnd sone; William, iijrd sone; Ane, maryed to Robert Plomton of Plomton; Margaret, maryed to Thomas Markenfeld of Markenfeld.

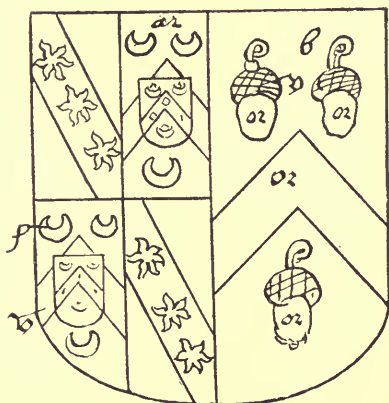
RYCHARD NORTON, son and heyre to John Norton esquier, maryed Susane, dowghter to Rychard Lord Latymer, and had yssu *Francis*, sone and heyre; John, second son; Edmond, ijrd sone; Wylliam, iijth sone; Thomas, vth; George, vjth sone; Christofer, vijth sone; Marmaduke, viijth sone; Samson, ixth sone; Katheryn, wedyd to Francis Bulmer of [blank]; Elizabeth, maryed to Henry Johnson of [blank]; Anne, maryed to Robert Bernande of Knaresburge; Mary, maryed to Henry Grene; Clare, maryed [to *Richard Godryke of Rebston in com Ebor*]*; Johane, maryed to Henry Gascoyne of Sadbury; and Jonne, vnmaryed.

FRANCIS, sone and heyre to Rychard Norton, maryed Abrae [Aubrey] dowghter to Christofer Wynbyshe of Lyncolneshyre, and had yssu *John*, eldyst son; Henry, ijnd son; Elyzabeth, Susane, and Sara.

For an account of the Richard Norton who married Susan, daughter to Richard, Lord Latimer, generally called "Old Norton," the most important person (the earls of Northumberland and Westmorland excepted) in the Rising of the North and of his family see Sharp's *Memorials of the Rebellion in 1569*. In a note dated 1839 by Lord Grantley at p. 277 thereof, it is stated that a portrait of "Old Norton" hangs in Grantley Hall. See also *Dict. Nat. Biog.*, vol. xli. p. 217.

* These words are in another early handwriting.

[Matthew Baxter of Newcastle-upon-Tyne.]



Syr Armand
de Ruder.



[This is so placed
in the MS.]

[1 and 4. BAXTER, argent, on a bend azure three estoiles argent.

2 and 3. MARSHALL, surcharged with an inescutcheon of Marshall with charges on the chevron.

Impaling.—IFELD.]

THE PEDEGRE OF MATHEW BAXSTER, ESQUYER,
OF NEWCAKASTELL.

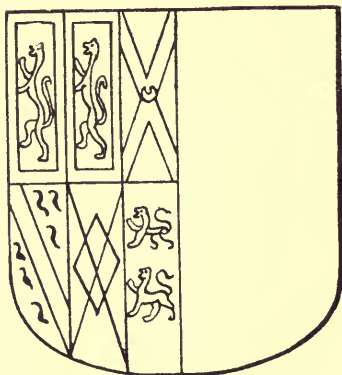
Folio 26 a.

JOHN BAXSTER, esquyer, maryed Johane, dowghter of Wylliam Marshall, and had yssu *Edward Baxster*, son and heyre.

EDWARD BAXSTER maryed Alyce, dowghter of Wylliam Davell, and had yssu *Mathew Baxster*, eldyst sone; Edward, ijnd son; Yssabell, maryed to Raff Care of Newcastle esquyer.

MATHEW BAXSTER, son and heyre to Edwarde, maryed Agnes dowghter and sole heyre to Wylliam Ifeld of Aslakeby esquyer, and had yssu *John*, son and heyre.

[George Lord of Talbot.]



- [Quarterly of six.—1. BELESME, azure, a lion rampant within a bordure or.
 2. TALBOT, gules, a lion rampant within a bordure engrailed or.
 3. RYLESTON, gules, on a saltire argent a crescent sable.
 4. FURNIVALL, argent, a bend between six martlets gules.
 5. VERDON, or, a fret gules.
 6. STRANGE, argent, two lions passant in pale gules.]

[THE PEDIGREE OF GEORGE LORD TALBOT.]

Folio 27.

RYCHARD LORD TALBOT, maryed the dowghter of Blauk-monster, and had yssu *Gylbert*, Lord Talbot, which dyed *sans yssu*; *John*, Lord Talbot and fyrst Erle of Shrewysbury,

JOHN, Lord Talbot, fyrst Erle of Shrewysbury, maryed to his fyrst wyffe Mawde, dowghter and heyre to Thomas Nevyll, Lord Furnyfall, and by her had yssu *John*, Erle of Shrewysbury; Syr Christofer Talbot; Sir Humfrey Talbot; a dowghter maryed to Wotton of Glocestershyre. After he maryed to his ijnd wyffe Margaret, dowghter and one of theyres of Rychard Erle of Warwyke, and by her had yssu John Talbot Vyscount Lysle, and others.

JOHN TALBOT, ijnd Erle of Shrewysbury, maryed Elyzabeth, dowghter to Thomas, Erle of Ormonde, and by her had yssu *John*, Erle of Shrewysbury; Sir James Talbot; Syr Gylbert Talbot; Christofer a prest; George Talbott; Anne, maryed to Sir Henry Vernon of the Peke; and Margaret.

JOHN, iiijrd Erle of Shrewysbury, maryed Katheryn, dowghter to Henry, Duke of Bukyngham, and had yssu *George*, Erle of Shrewysbury, and Thomas.

GEORGE TALBOT, iiijth Erle of Shrewysbury, maryed to hys fyrst wyffe Anne, dowghter to William Lord Hastynges, and by her had yssu *Francis*, Erle of Shrewysbury; Henry, John, Wyllyam, and Rychard; Margaret, maryed to Henry Clyfford, Erle of Combrelond; Anne, Dorothe, Mary, and Elyzabeth, maryed to William Lord Dacres. After he maryed to hys second wyff Elyzabeth, dowghter to Sir Rychard Walden, and had yssu Anne, fyrst maryed to Sir Peter Compton, after to Wyllyam Herbert, Erle of Pembroke.

FRANCIS, vth Erle of Shrewysbury, maryed to hys fyrst wyff Mary, dowghter of Thomas Lord Dacres, and by her had yssu *George* Lord Talbot; Thomas, and Anne. After he maryed to his second wyffe Grace, dowghter of Robert Shakerley.

GEORGE Lord Talbot maryed Gerthered, dowghter to Thomas Erle of Rutland, and had yssu *Francis*, eldyst son; Katheryn.

Elaborations of the Talbot pedigree as it is given above by Harvey appear as additions to the same pedigree by Harvey in the tabular form in MS. Anstis C. 9. They are in the slightly later handwriting of 1567, and are approximately the same as those contained in 16 Harl. Soc.

[Richard Dudley of Hanwath.]



[Quarterly.—1. DUDLEY, or two lions passant in pale azure.
2 and 3. MALPAS, argent a cross patonce azure.
4. HASTINGS, or, a maunch gules.

Impaling quarterly.—1 and 4. SANDFORD, ermine on a
chief sable two boars'
heads coupé or.
2 and 3. ENGLISH(?), sable three
lions rampant, two and
one, argent.]

THE PEDEGRE OF RYCHARD DUDELEY OF
YENWYTH, COMBERLAND.

Folio 29.

JOHN, Lord Dudeley, maryed Elizabeth, dowghter of Barkley, and by her had yssu *Edmond*, son and heyre; Thomas, whych dyed before his father, therefor he neuer cam to be Lord.

EDMOND Dudeley, sone heyre to John Lord Dudeley, maryed to his fyrst wyff Joyse, dowghter and one of theyres to Typtoft therle of Worcester, and by her had yssu *Edward* Lord Dudeley, eldyst son; John, ijnd sone. After he maryed to his second wyffe Mawde, dowghter to the Lord Clyfford, and by her had yssu Olyuer, John and Roberte, whych dyed all thre* without yssu; Rychard, a prest; Thomas, vijth sone; George, a prest; viijth sone, Walter; ixth sone, whych dyed *sans* yssu; Dorothe,† maryed to Sir John Mosgrave of Hertley; Jane, maryed to Sir William Mydelton, of Stokell; Alys, maryed to Sir John Ratlyff of Darenwater; Margaret, maryed to Edward the Lord Powes.

THOMAS, vijth sone to Edmond Dudeley by thre dowghter of Clyfford, maryed Grace, doughter and one of theyres of Sir Lancelot Thyrykylld of Yenwyth, and by her had yssu *Rychard*, eldyst sone; John, and Thomas; Elizabeth, *wedyd to Joe Alleyn, of Thaxsted, in Essex*‡; Wenefred, wedyd to Anthony Blenco of Blencow; Lucy, maryed to Albane Fetherston of Fetherstonehawgh.

RYCHARD, son and heyre to Thomas, maryed Dorothe, dowghter of Edmond Sandforth of Askame, and by her had yssu *Edmond*, eldyst son; Robert, ijnd sone; Elyzabeth, Anne, Johane, Elenor, Jane, and Grace.

The wills of Aliche Radcliffe, daughter of Edmund Dudley, dated 31 March, 1554, and proved 5 July, 1544, of John Dudley, son of Thomas, son of Edmund, dated 25 March, 1578-9, and proved 27 April, 1581, after his death on the 29 Dec., 1580, and of Thomas, brother of John, dated 16 Sept., 1593, and proved 30 Oct., 1593, are set out in *Trans. Cumb. and West. Antiq. and Arch. Soc.*, vol. ix. p. 318 *et seq.*

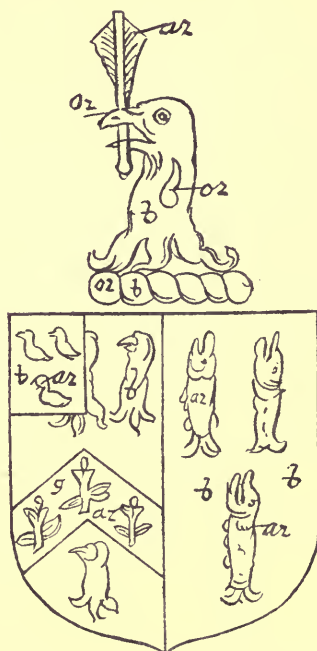
By *inq. p.m.* it was found that Richard Dudley, the subject of the pedigree, died on the 1 Jan., 1592-3, and that Edmund, who was then aged fifty years and more was his heir. *Ibid.*

*16 Harl. Soc. gives four children dying without issue, namely, Oliver, John, Richard, and Walter.

†16 Harl. Soc. gives a second Dorothy, married to Richard Wakerley.

‡Interlined in the slightly later hand of 1567. 16 Harl. Soc. gives no christian name for Alleyn.

[Henry Anderson of Newcastle-upon-Tyne.]



[ANDERSON impaling ORDE.]

THE PEDIGRE OF HENRY ANDERSON OF
NEWCASTELL, ESQUYER.

Folio 30.

JOHN ANDERSON of Newcastle, merchant, maryed the dowghter* of Thomas Lokwode of Rychmondshyre, and had yssu *Henry Anderson*, son and heyre.

HENRY ANDERSON, esquyer, son and heyre to John, maryed Agnes Orde, dowghter of Robert Orde of Orde of Northumberland, and by her had yssu *Bertram Anderson*, eldyst sone; Francis Anderson, ijnd sone; Henry Anderson, iijrd sone; Clement Anderson, iiijth son; Agnes, maryed to Gerard Fenwyke, merchant; Maryon, maryed to Oswald Chapman, merchant; Margaret, maryed to Thomas Anderson, merchant; Elizabeth, to Wylliam Dent, gentylleman; Jane, maryed to Christofer Medforth, gentylleman.

BATRAM, sone and heyre to Henry, to his fyrst wyff Elenor, dowghter to Christofer Metford, and by her had no yssu. After maryed to his second Alyce, the dowghter of Raffe Care, and by her had yssu *Henry*, Ysbell.†

For a biography of Henry Anderson, see *Men of Mark 'twixt Tweed and Tyne*, Welford, vol. i. p. 67, and for his will and inventory, see *Durham Wills*, part i. p. 164.

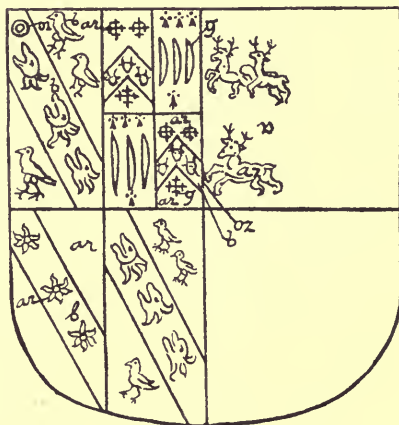
Arms were granted to him by Sir Gilbert Dethick, 10 Dec., 1547. *Harl. MS. 1359*.

By *ing. p.m.* taken 30 April, 1563, it was found that he died 6 April, 1560. Bertram, his son and heir, was aged fifty-five.

* *Maryon*, inserted in the tabular version in the slightly later hand of 1567.

† *Barbara*, also inserted in the tabular version in the slightly later hand of 1567.

[William Carr of Newcastle-upon-Tyne.]



[Quarterly.—1 and 4. CARR, an annulet or, for difference.
 2. Quarterly.—1 and 4. WYCLIFFE.
 2 and 3. BOWES.
 3. BAXTER.
 Impaling.—1. TROLLOP.
 2, 3 and 4. Left blank.]

THE PEDEGRE OF WYLLIAM CAR OF
NEWCASTELL.

Folio 30 d.

GEORGE CAR, merchant of Newcastle, had yssu *George Care*, son and heyre.

GEORGE CARE, son and heyre to George, maryed the dowghter and one of theyres of Raffe Wykelyffe of Wykelyffe, and had yssu *Raffe Care*.

RAFFE CARE, son and heyre to George, maryed Yssabell, dowghter and one of theyres of Edward Bakester of Newcastle, and by her had yssu *Wylliam*, sone and heyre; Raffe, ijnd sone; Edward, thyrd son; George, iiijth; James, the vth; Oswald, vjth sone; Alyse, maryed to Bartram Anderson; Barbara, maryed to William Jenyson.

WYLLIAM CARE, son and heyre to Raffe, maryed John [*sic*], dowghter to John Trolope of Thornley, and by her had yssu *Raff*, eldyst son; John, ijnd son; Bartram, iijrd son.*

The will of Ralph Carr, dated 1535, and proved 5 Feb., 1536-7, by Isabel, his relict, is printed in *North Country Wills*, part i. p. 138.

By a Yorkshire *inq. p.m.* taken 7 Oct., 1539, it was found that he died 2 Feb., 1536, and that William Carr, his son and heir, was then aged fifteen.

See also Dalton's similar pedigree *post*.

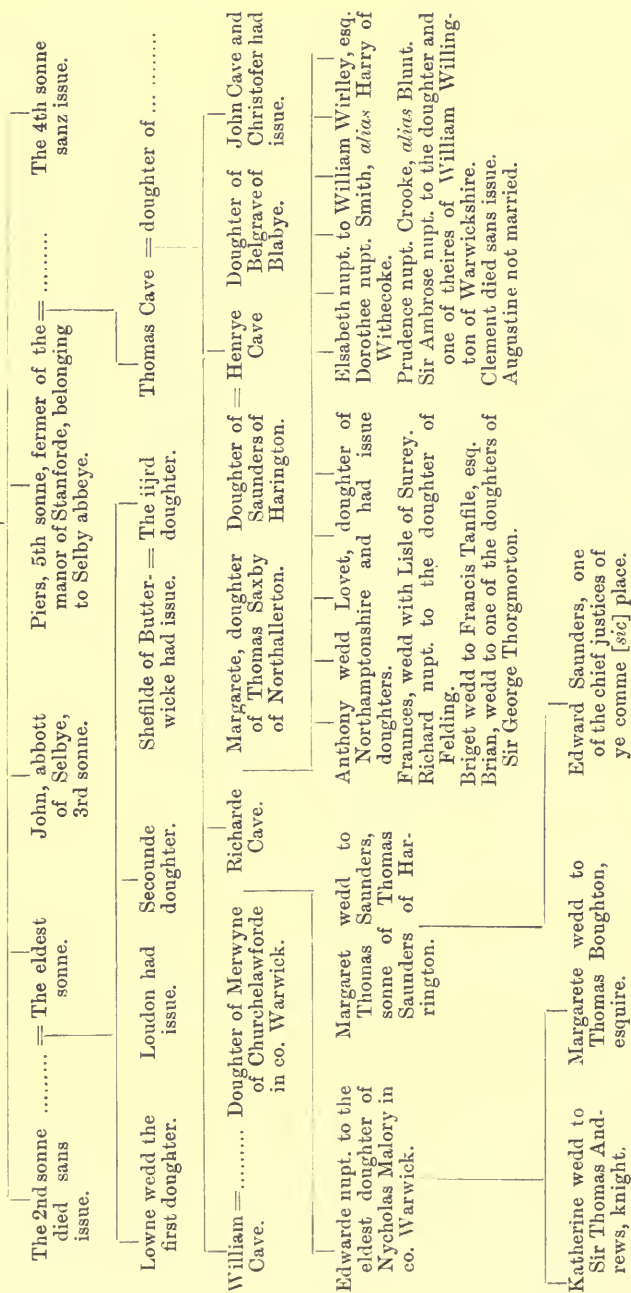
* Five more children, namely, George, William, Isabel, Barbara, and Grace, are added to the tabular version in the slightly later hand of 1567.

[Cabe of Cabe.]

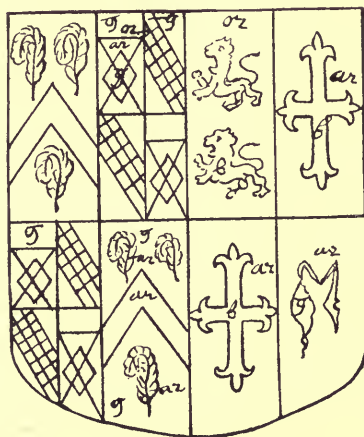
[No arms are given in the manuscript, and this pedigree is not in the narrative part of the Harvey visitation MS. It is therefore inserted from the tabular part of the MS. of that visitation. One page, being folio 31, has been torn out of the narrative part, and as the tabular part is evidently taken and made up from the narrative part it may be that the missing page contained the narrative form of this pedigree. It is the only one (except Eltoft which has been added in a later handwriting) to be found in the tabular part which is not in the narrative part. On the other hand there are several pedigrees, mainly of Northumberland families, in the narrative part which are not in the tabular part, the compiler of the tabular part having apparently confined his extracts from the narrative part to the Yorkshire families to be found therein. The pedigree is not in the Heralds College MS. D.4. It is in the same handwriting of Colbarne, but as Edward Saunders was not made a judge of the Common Pleas until 4 Oct., 1553, the tabular part may be of slightly later date than the narrative pedigrees.]

[CAVE OF CAVE.]

SIR JOHN CAVE, of Cave in Yorkshire =



[Albany Fetherstone of Fetherstonehaugh.]



[Quarterly.—1 and 4. FETHERSTONE.

2 and 3. Quarterly.—1 and 4. SALKELD.

2 and 3. VAUX.

Impaling quarterly.—1. DUDLEY.

2 and 3. MALPAS.

4. HASTINGS.]

THE PEDEGRE OF ALBANY FETHERSTONE OF
FETHERSTON HOUGHE IN [blank].

Folio 32.

NYCHOLAS FETHERSTONE maryed Mawde, dowghter and one of the heyres of Sir Rychard Salkell, and by her had yssu *Alexander* son and heyre; Rychard, ijnd son a prest; Rowland, iijrd sone; Anne, maryed to Ratte Broke, one of the speres and water bayle of Callys.

ALEXANDER, sone and heyre to Nycholas, maryed Anne dowghter to John Crakenthorpe, and by her had yssu *Alebane*, son and heyre; Thomas, ijnd son; John, iijrd sone; Elen, maryed to Robert Thyrlwaye of Thyrlwawe; Elizabeth, maryed to George Goldysborow of Goldysborow; Dorothe, maryed to Thomas Blenkinsope of Blenkinsope; Wenefred, maryed to Rychard Carnaby of Satlynsted*; Beatryx, maryed to Hew Crayhall† of Crayhall; Jane, maryed to George Blenkinsope of Belstone.‡

ALBANE FETHERSTONE, son heyre to Alexander, maryed Lucy, dowghter to Thomas Dudeley of Yenwyth, and by her had *Alexander*, son and heyre; Nycholas, ijnd sone; Ane, and Jane.

The "Spears of Calais" were a company of persons of good family garrisoned there. For a list of them including the above-named Ralph Broke dated 1533, see *Chronicle of Calais*, Camden Society, 1846, p. 136, citing *MS. Cott. Faust. E.* vii, fol. 74.

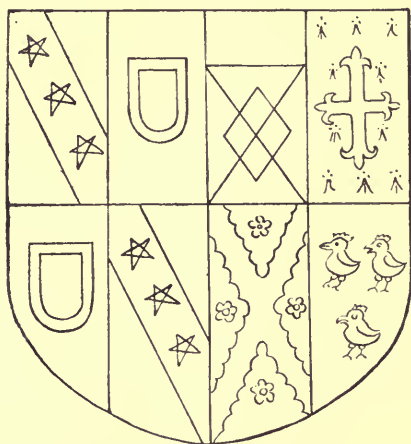
The will of Albany Featherstone dated 5 Nov., 1573, is printed in *Durham Wills*, part i. p. 395.

* 16 Harl. Soc. has *Salkensted*. The right word is *Settlingstones*.

† 16 Harl. Soc. has *Creshawe*. The right word is *Crawhall*.

‡ 16 Harl. Soc. has *Belleson*. The right word is *Bellester*.

[John Shafto of Babington.]



[Quarterly.—1 and 4. SHAFTO, gules, on a bend argent three molets azure.

2 and 3. BERTRAM, or, an orle azure.

Impaling quarterly.—1. ELLERKER.

2. GRINDALE.

3. RISBY.

4. DELAMORE.

For the colours on the impalement see under Ellerker *ante* p. 4.]

THE PEDEGRE OF JOHN SHAFTOW OF
BABYNGTON IN CO. NORTHUMBERLAND.

Folio 33.

EDWARD SHAFTOW of Babyngton, maryed the dowghter of Thomas Swynbourne of Natharton, and by her had yssu *Cutbert*, eldyst; Alexander, ijnd son; Marke, iijrd; Renyon, iiijth sone; Raff, vth son; William, syxt son; Symond, vijth; Randalph, viijth sone; Leonord, ixth; and Henry, the xth; Margaret, maryed to Baxter of Corbryge; Janne, wedyd to Thomas a Phenyk of Lyttell Harle; Ysabell, mared to John Bradford of Bradford; Anne, maryed to *John Ogle of Ogle Castell.

CUTBERT, son and heyre to Edward, maryed to his fyrst wyff Ysabell, dowghter and one of theyres of Roger Bart-rame of Brenkle,[†] and by her had yssu *John*, son and heyre; George, ijnd sone; Ambrose, iijrd sone; Edward, iiijth son; Annes, fyrst maryed to Thomas Carnaby, after to Martyn Turpyn; Barbara, maryed to George Eryngton; Fortune, maryed to Thomas Eryngton; Grace, wedyd to Cutbert Mosgrave of Newcastle; Mally, maryed to Roger Heron of Byrkley.

JOHN SHAFTOW, son and heyre to Cutbert, maryed Anne, dowghter to Sir William Elerkar of Wythryngton, and by her had yssu *John*, eldyst [*further writing illegible as the bottom of the page is worn away*].

* 16 Harl. Soc. omits the christian name of John Ogle.

† 16 Harl. Soc. has *Breckley*. The right word is Brenkle.

THE PEDEGRE OF RYCHARD BOWES OF ASKE IN CO. YORKE.

Folio 33 d.

SIR ADAME BOWES of [blank], maryed Alyce, dowghter and heyre to Trañye [*Trayne*], and nyce to Balyoll Kyng of Skote, and by her had yssu *Robert Bowes*, son and heyre.

ROBERT BOWES, sone and heyr to Adame, maryed Elyzabeth, dowghter and one of theyres of [blank] Lylbourne, and by her had yssu Robert Bowes, whych dyed *sans* yssu: *Wylliam Bowes*, ijnd sone and heyre; Thomas, iijrd sone, dyed *sans* yssu.

SIR WYLLIAM BOWES, knyght, son and heyr to Robert, maryed Mawde, dowghter and one of theyres of Dalden, and by her had yssu *Thomas*, eldyst son: *Wylliam*, ijnd sone; Roger, and Adam, which dyed both *sans* yssu.

THOMAS, eldyst son and yssu George, whych dyed *sans* yssu.

WYLLIAM, second son to William, maryed Jane, dowghter to Delahaye, and by her had yssu *Robert*, son and heyr.

ROBERT Bowes, son and heyre to Wylliam, maryed Janne, dowghter and coheyre to Roger Conyers, and by her had yssu *Wylliam*, son and heyre.

WYLLIAM, son and heyre to Robert, maryed Jane, dowghter to Raff, Baron Greystoke, and by her had yssu *Wylliam*, son and heyre.

WYLLIAM, son and heyre to Wylliam, maryed Mawde, dowghter to the Lord Fytz Heugh, and by her had yssu Wylliam Bowes, that dyed *sans* yssu; Robert, ijnd son, dyed *sans* yssu; *Raff*, iijrd son; Henry, iiijth*; Margery, wedyd to Sir Wylliam Hylton; Elyzabeth, wedd to Sir Raff Bownier; Kathern, wedyd Sir Rycharde Conyers; Margaret, wedyd to Sir Humfrey Lysle, of Feton; Ysabel, wedyd to John Swynnnow of Rok; Anne, wedyd to Raff Wyklyff.

SIR RAFF BOWES, knyght, son and heyr to Wylliam, maryed Margery, dowghter and one of theyres of Sir Rycharde Conyers, and by her had yssu John that dyed *sans* yssu: *Raff*, ijnd son and heyre; *Robert*, iijrd son; *Rycharde*, iiijth son.

RAFF BOWES, sone and heyre to Syr Raff, maryed Elyzabeth, dowghter to the Lord Clyfford, and by her had yssu *George*, son and heyre.

* 16 Harl. Soc. has Thomas, 4th son, and Henry, 5th son.

GEORGE BOWES, knyght, maryed Meryell [*daughter*] to William Lord Evers, and by her [*bottom of page worn away*]; Dorothe, all thre coheyres.*

ROBERT BOWES, iijrd sone and heyre malle to Raffe, maryed Alyce, dowghter to Sir James Metcalff, and by her as yett hath no yssu.

RYCHARD BOWES, iiijth sone to Sir Raff, maryed Elyzabeth, dowter and heyre to Roger Aske of Aske, and by her hath yssu *George Bowes*, son heyre; Robert Bowes, ijnd sone; Bryget, married to Thomas Hussey of [blank]; Anne, maryed to Marmaduke Vyncent of [blank]; Meryell, Margery, Elyzabeth, Margaret, and Janne.

GEORGE BOWES, son and heyre to Rychard, maryed Dorothe, dowter to Sir Wylliam Malore, and by her hath yssu *Wylliam*, son and heyre; Elyzabeth, and Anne.†

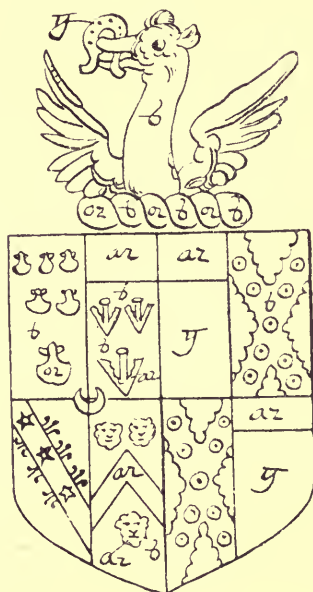
The inventory on the death of the Robert Bowes who married Alice Metcalfe dated 1555, is printed in *Durham Wills*, part i. p. 145. For particulars of his children and burial see Dalton's visitation *post*.

The will of Richard Bowes who married Elizabeth Aske dated 11 Aug., 1558, and proved 13 Oct., 1558, is printed in *Richmond Wills*, p. 116. By *inq. p.m.* taken 20 April, 1559, it was found that he died 10 Nov. (*sic*), 1558. George, his son and heir, was aged thirty-one. By *inq. p.m.* taken 30 March, 1582, it was found that George Bowes died 20 Aug., 1580. William, his son and heir, was aged twenty-four and he left six other sons. The shield of arms is left blank in the manuscript.

* The other daughters as mentioned in Dalton's visitation *post* were Elizabeth and Anne.

† 16 Harl. Soc. continues to 1563, giving George Bowes a second wife and other children.

[Christopher Escot of Scarborough.]



[Quarterly, a crescent for difference.

1. ESCOT.

2. ?

3. THORLEY, argent, on a bend flory counter-flory sable three mullets pierced argent.

4. WENTWORTH.

Impaling quarterly.—1 and 4. HERCY.
2 and 3. LEYKE.]

THE PEDEGRE OF CHRISTOFER ESCOT OF
SCARBOROUGH, IN THE CONTE YORKE.

Folio 35.

NYCHOLAS ESCOT of Escot, esquier, maryed to his fyrst wyff the dowghter and one of theyres of Sir Walter Hawberk, knyght, and by her had yssu *John*, sone and heyre; and Geffrey. After he maryed to his ijnd wyffe he maryed (*sic*) the dowghter of Redneys, and by her had yssu Thomas.

JOHN ESCOTE, sone and heyre to Nycholas, maryed the dowghter and one of theyres of Nycholas Thorley, and by her had yssu *Walter*, son and heyre; and a dowghter a none.

WALTER ESCOTE, sone and heyre to *John*, maryed the dowghter of Fotherby, and by her had yssu *John*, and x others, which dyed *sans* yssu.

JOHN ESCOT, sone and heyre to *Walter*, maryed the dowghter of Worceleye of Lancashyre, and had yssu *William*, eldyst sone; *Walter* ijnd sone; *John*, iijrd sone; *Robert*, iiijth sone; *Symond*, vth sone.

WYLLIAM, son and heyre to *John*, maryed *Jane*, dowghter of Stevensone of Boston, and by her had yssu *Thomas*, *Christofer*; *Elyzabeth*, fyrst wedyd to *Sheffylde*, after to *Thorpe*, and *Christian*.

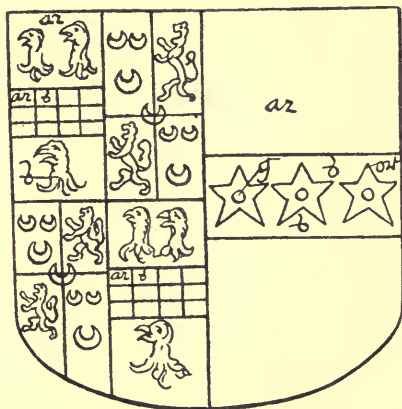
THOMAS, sone and heyre to *Wylliam*, maryed the dowghter of *Thomas Meryng*, and by her had yssu *Thomas*, *William*, and *John*; *Grace*, *Dorothe*, and *Jane*.

CHRISTOFER ESCOT of Scarborough, ijnd sone to *Wylliam*,* maryed *Mary*, dowghter to *Humfrey Horsey*, and by her had a sone and two dowghters which dyed yonge *sans* yssu.

In the manuscript the crest is drawn at the side of the shield.

* This differs from the tabular version in which Christopher is made son to Thomas. The tabular version is also that of 16 Harl. Soc., and neither mentions Christopher's son who died young.

[Robert Wright of Ploughland.]



[Quarterly.—1 and 4. WRIGHT.

2 and 3. Quarterly, a crescent for difference :—

1 and 4. RIDER, azure, three crescents or, two and one.

2 and 3. ALDBURGH, gules a lion rampant argent charged on the shoulder with a fleur-de-lis azure.

Impaling GRIMSTON.]

THE PEDEGRE OF ROBERT WRIGHT, OF
 PLOWLAND, IN CO. YORKE.

Folio 35 d.

JOHN WRIGHT of Plowland, maryed Alys, dowghter and one of theyres of John Ryder, and he had yssu *Robert Wright*, sone and heyr; John, ijnd sone; Christofer, thyrd sone.

ROBERT WRIGHT, sone and heyre to John, maryed to his fyrst wyffe Ane, dowghter to Thomas Grymston of Grymston, and by her had yssu *Wylliam*. After he maryed to his second wyff Ursula, dowghter to Nycholas Ruston of Heton.

The will of John Wright of Pleughlande, in the parish of Welwick, dated August 16, 1540, proved in London, 4 April, 1541, and in York, 28 April, 1541, is printed in *North Country Wills*, part i. p. 175, and more fully in *Test. Ebor.*, part vi. p. 104.

The arms of Wright with the quartering as reproduced were confirmed to Robert Wright by Flower, Norroy. Jewers, Grants of Arms, *Genealogist*, vol. 29, p. 249.

[Martin Anne of Frickley.]



[Quarterly.—1 and 4. ANNE.
 2 and 3. HARRINGWELL.
 Impaling AUNGIER.]

THE PEDEGRE OF MARTYN ANNE OF FRYKELEY IN YORKSHIRE.

Folio 36.

THOMAS ANNE of Frykley, maryed Elyzabeth, dowgh-ter of Rychard Boswell, and he had yssu *John*, Elyzabeth, Margery, and Ane.

JOHN, sone and heyre of Thomas, maryed Katheryn, dowghter and coheyre of Thomas, a Preston esquyer, and he had yssu *John*, Elyzabeth, Jane and Alys.

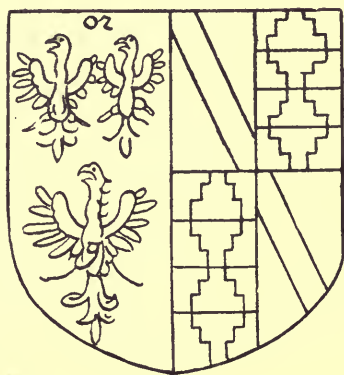
JOHN, son and heyre of John to his fyrst wyffe, maryed Margery, dowghter of Humfrey Herey, esquyre, and by her he had no yssu. And after he maryed to his second wyffe Katheryn, dowghter to Sir John Hothome of Skorborowghe, and by here he had yssu *Christofer*, his eldyst son, which dyed *sans* yssu; *Martyn*, ijnd sone and heyre; Peter, iijrd sone; Dorothe, maryed to John Anneleby of Helton; and Yssabell, maryed to Bartylmew Tryget of Kynkley.

MARTYN, sone and heyre to John, maryed to his fyrst wyffe Elyzabeth, dowghter to Robert Nevell of Ragnell of Nottynghamshyre, and by her had no yssu. And after he maryed to his second wyffe France, dowghter of John Anger, and by her had yssu *George*.

Administration of the effects of John Anne who married Katherine Preston, was granted 14 Dec., 1520. *Wills in the York Registry, 1514-1553*, p. 209. The will of the said Katherine Anne, dated 23 Nov., 1523, and proved 3 March, 1523-4, is printed in *Test. Ebor.*, part vi. p. 9. The will of their eldest son, John Anne, dated 24 April, 1544, and proved 21 Nov., 1545, is printed *ibid.*, p. 210, and administration to the effects of their third son, Peter Anne, was granted 4 Aug., 1563. *Wills in the York Registry, 1553-1568*, p. 190.

By *inq. p.m.* taken 6 Nov., 1546, it was found that Christopher Anne died 1 May, 1546, and that Martin Anne, his brother and heir, was aged twenty-four; and by *inq. p.m.* taken 3 Jan., 1583, it was found that Martin Anne died 25 Nov., 1582, and that George, his son and heir, was aged thirty.

[John Eglesfield of Leconfield.]



[EGLESFIELD impaling CONSTABLE.

For the colours on the impalement see under Constable
ante p. 46.]

THE PEDIGRE OF JOHN EGLESFELD OF
LEKENFELD IN CO. YORKE.

Folio 36 d.

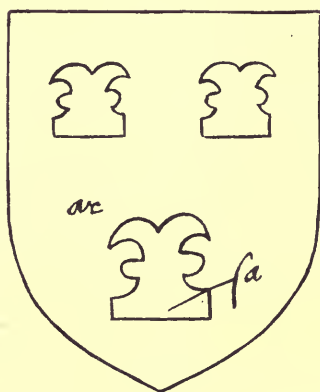
WYLLIAM EGLESFELD of Eglesfeld, in the conte of Comberlonde, maryed the dowghter of Sir Thomas, a Browgh-ton, and had yssu *Robert*, Margaret, and Yssabell.

ROBERT, sone and heyre of Wylliam, maryed Janne, dowghter of Wylliam Bewlew of Cawdbek, and had yssu *John*, and Lawrence; Sybyll, wedyd to George Rychardson; *Mary*, wedyd to Andrew Myller; Margaret, wedyd to Henry Walles.

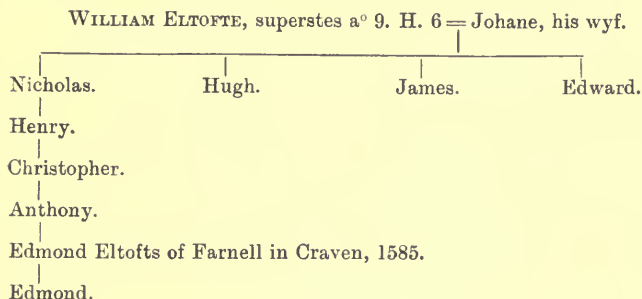
JOHN EGLESFELD of Lekenfeld in the conte of Yorke, sone and heyre to Robert, maryed Anne, dowghter of Sir Robert Constable of Flamborow, and h. (*sic*).

The will of Lawrence Eglesfield dated 7 July, 1531, and proved 1 Oct., 1531, is epitomised in *North Country Wills*, part i. p. 281.

[Eltoft of Farnell.]



[THE PEDIGREE OF ELTOFT OF FARNELL.]*



Qui quidem Williemus et Johanna per cartem datae 6 August anno. 9. H. 6. dederunt Nicholao filio eorundem omnia terras et tenementa in villis et in territorio de Risheforth, Farnell, Grenell, Gilsteade, Helwycke, Byngeley, Oxenope et Scalehouse, Habendum sibi et heredibus de corpore suo; pro defectu rem. Hugoni fratri dicti Nicholai; pro defectu rem. Jacobo fratri praedicti Hugonis; pro defectu rem. Edwardo fratri praedicti Jacobi; pro defectu rem. rectis heredibus pefat. Williem Eltoft.

Jacobus Eltoft relaxavit Christophoro Eltoft totum jus suum in terris quas habuit ex dono et feoffamento Williem, patris sui, infra villas et campos de Farnell, Haworth, Oxenope, Rishefurth, Gilsteade, Grenell et alibi in com. Ebor. Primo Julii a° 4. H. 7.

Henricus Eltoft de Farnell dedit Carolo Pilkinton et aliis Manerium suum de Rishefurthe cum pertinentibus et messuagium cum terris et tenementibus vocat. Helwyck, et tenementum in Gilsteade tum in tenura Edwardi Eltoft et alias diversas terras absque mentione alicuius usus eardem terrarum. Anno Dmi. 1482. Circa annum ultimum regni R. Ed. 4.

The will of Anthony Eltofts, dated 2 July, 1537, and proved 6 May, 1538, is printed *Test. Ebor.*, part vi. p. 64.

* This pedigree is in a later handwriting, which resembles that of Glover, and is written on the last page of the tabular part of Harvey's Visitation MS. Anstis C. 9.

THE
ONLY EXTANT PORTION

OF AN

Heraldic Visitation

OF

THE NORTHERN COUNTIES

MADE IN 1558,

BY

LAWRENCE DALTON, NORROY KING OF ARMS.

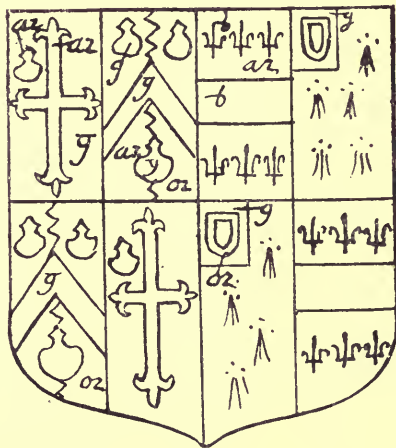
MS. ANSTIS C. 9.

MEMORANDUM THAT LAWRENCE DALTON ALIAS NOREYE PRINCIPALL HERAULD AND KINGE OF ARMES OF THE NORTHE ESTE AND WESTE PARTYES OF ENGLONDE FROM THE RYVER OF TRENT NORTHWARDE BEGAN HIS VICYTACON AT NEWCASTELL VPPON TYNE THE viijth DAYE OF MARCHE 1557 AND IN THE FOURTHE AND FYFTE YERES OF THE REIGNES OF OUR SUFFERAIGNE LORD AND LADYE KINGE PHYLLYPP AND QUENE MARY &c., AND SO CONTYNEWED THE SAME TYLL THE DEATH OF THE SAYD QUENE A. 5 ET 6* [1558].

This visitation is usually described as made in 1557 and 1558, but it took place solely in 1558. It will be seen from the above heading that it was begun 8 March, 1557, old style, which is 8 March, 1558, new style, and was continued until the death of Queen Mary, which took place 17 Nov., 1558. That the year was 1558 is also borne out by *Harl. MS. 6069*, fol. 103, containing an account of payments made to the heralds attending the army into Scotland. From this account, which is set out in the appendix to this volume, it appears that Dalton's pay began 7 Feb., 1558, new style, and continued until 18 Oct., in the same year.

* The words in italics are in the slightly later hand of 1567, probably that of Flower.

[Sir Robert Brandling.]



[Quarterly.—1 and 4. BRANDLING.

2 and 3. BROWNE.

Impaling.—1 and 4. HALNABY.

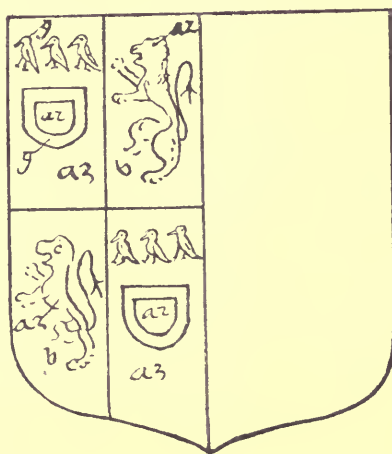
2 and 3. SURTEES.]

SIR ROBERT BRANDLYNG, KNIGHT, OF
NEWCASTELL AFORESAYDE.

Folio 72.

As mentioned in a note to Harvey's Visitation *ante* p. 56, Dalton, although he began his visitation with Sir Robert Brandling's name, did not insert his pedigree and he did not grant him arms until the 4th December, 1561. The shield he then granted him, namely, *Brandling quartering Browne and on an inescutcheon of pretence Halnaby quartering Surtees* and the shield which at the same date he granted to his brothers, namely, Thomas and Henry, *Brandling quartering Browne*, *Harl. MS., 1359*, both differ in arrangement from the shield in the margin of the Dalton manuscript and here reproduced. In the Dalton manuscript the arms of the families visited do not head the text as in the Harvey manuscript, but are put in the side margin on the left of the writing. For further information as to the Brandling family and their arms see the pedigree in the collection of pedigrees 1560-1561 *post* and the notes thereto.

[Thomas Rutherford of Middleton Hall.]



[RUTHERFORD, quartering ?HOME or HUME.]

THOMAS ROTHERFORD OF MYDDLETON HALLE IN NORTHUMBRELAND.

Folio 72 d.

THOMAS ROTHERFORD of Myddleton Halle weddyd [blank] doughtre of [blank] Badbye of Glendell in Northumberland, and hadde issue *Thomas*, *Henrye* and *Raufe*, which *Raufe* hadde childerne who died without issue.

THOMAS hadde ij wiefes, fyrste [blank] doughtre to Thomas Grey of Horton, by whom he hadde no issue.* Then he weddyd to hys ijde wiefe [blank] doughtre to Thomas Haggreson of Lymehall in Northumbreland and hadde issue *Roberte* and *Launcellott*, which *Launcellott* dyed without issue.

ROBERTE weddyd Custunce, doughtre to Bartram Bradforde of Brunton in Northumberland, and hadde issue *Thomas*, *John* and *Roger*; *Elizabeth*, wiefe to William Walle of Durham, and hadde issue; and Cysselye Rotherford, wiefe to Thomas a Rotham of Lylleburne, who hadde issue, *John*.

THOMAS ROTHERFORDE, nowe of Myddleton Hall, weddyd Margaret, doughtre to Gylberte Selbye of Cornell in Northumberland, and have issue *George*, *Roger*, *Thomas*, *William*, and *Albane*, Vrsula and *Cressett*.†

HENRYE, son of Thomas, weddyd [blank] daughter to [blank] Ilderton of Ilderton, and hadde issue *Nycholus*, *John*, and *Anthonye*, and [blank] wiefe to Thomas Selbye of the Haggehowsse, who dyed without issue.‡

The seid *Nycholus* dyed without issue and so dyd *Anthonye*, but that *Anthonye* hadde ij basterds.

JOHN, son of Henrye, weddyd Bylle, doughtre to Thomas Scott of Yardley, and had issue *Henrye*, *Raufe*, *Alexandre*, *Anthony*, *Nycholus*, and *George*, *Jane* and *Katheryn*, wiefe to *Roberte* Storie of Hethepole.

JOHN ROTHERFORD, son of Roberte, weddyd *Agnes*, doughtre to William Ryveley of Homelton, and hadde issue *Thomas* and *Vyncent* Rotherforde.

It will be seen from the above pedigree that Robert Rutherford's eldest son was Thomas Rutherford, then of Middleton Hall, who supplied the pedigree, and that Robert Rutherford's second son was John Rutherford. Thomas Rutherford is in the above pedigree stated to have married Margaret Selby, and to have had children by her. But in 1567, after the death of Thomas Rutherford, his brother, John Rutherford, brought a suit against Thomas Rutherford's children *George*, *Roger*

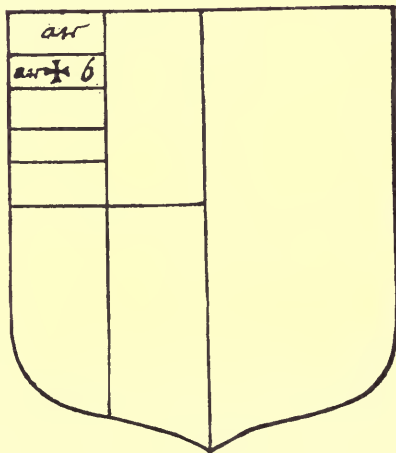
and others before the Council of the North, who by their decree recited that it appeared that the said Thomas Rutherford did first marry one Janet Beadnell, and that afterwards in her life-time and without divorce, he did also marry the said Margaret Selby and by her, in the life-time of the said Janet Beadnell, had issue the said George and Roger, so that they were both bastards and could not inherit; therefore it was ordered that the said John Rutherford should enjoy the inheritance without interruption by the defendants. *Ford Castle MSS.* cited in Mr. J. C. Hodgson's article, "The Three Middletons," in *Arch. Aeliana*, 3rd ser. vol. vii. pp. 137-8.

* This first wife is not mentioned in 16 Harl. Soc.

† These children are wrongly stated in 16 Harl. Soc., being confused with the children of John, son of Henry, which are repeated. Foster notes the error in his *Northumberland Visitation Pedigrees*, but had not the information necessary to correct it.

‡ The daughter who married Thomas Selby is omitted in 16 Harl. Soc.

[Richard Brereton of Wimbolsley.]



RYCHARD BRERETON OF WYMBOLSLEY IN THE
COUNTIE OF CHESTRE.

Folio 73.

SIR ANDROWE BRERETON, knight, weddyd [blank] doughtre to Leghe of Allyngton in Cheshire who hadde issue, *Sir William Brereton* of Brereton, knight, and John Brereton who dyed withowt issue; Ellyn, weddyd to [blank] Fytton of Gosewoorthe; Katheryn, weddid to Sir Thomas Smythe, knight, of Chestre; [blank] weddyd to [blank] Dampourte of Dampourte; [blank] weddyd to [blank] Moreton of Moreton; and [blank] weddyd to [blank] Leyghe of the Bothes.

SIR WILLIAM BRERETON of Brereton, weddyd fyrste [blank] doughtre to [blank] Savage of [blank] and hadde issue *William Brereton*, John, Henrye, and other who died withowt issue; Ellen, weddyd to Robert Duckynghelde, of Portewood, Katheryn weddyd fyrst to [blank] Fouleherste, and hadde no issue, aftr she wedded to Sir Roger Brereton of Oves Acre, knight, [iiij]d son to Sir Randolphe Chamberleyne of Chestre,* and had issue Roger; Elyanor, wief to Brakemburye; and Isabell; Margaret, the iiijd doughtre to William weddyd fyrst William Goodman of Chestre, and had issue Ursula, aftr she weddid William Marston of Marston, Esquyre, by whom she had no issue; and Anne, the iiijth doughtre to Sir William, yet vnmaryed. Aftr the seid Sir William weddyd Elianor, doughtre to Sir Randolphe Brereton of Malpas, knight, and had issue Randolphe, *sine exitu*; Marye, wief to Sir John Warberton; and *Rychard Brereton* of Wymbolsley.

RYCHARD BRERETON of Wymbolsley, weddyd Thomasyn, doughtre and heyre of George Asheley of Asheleye in Cheshire and hadde issue, George, Anne, and Jane.

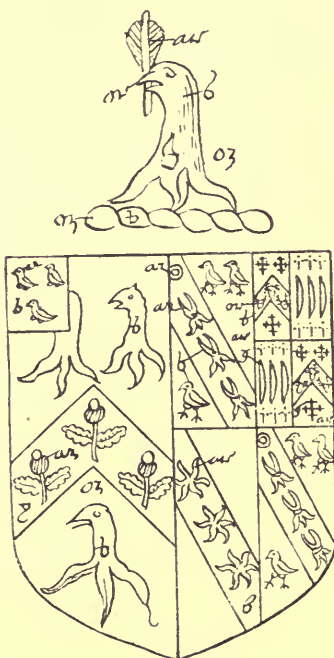
WILLIAM BRERETON weddyd [blank] doughtre to [blank] and had issue *Sir William*, which nowe ys; John and Henry, bothe dyed in Ireland *sine exitu*.

The above is the only Cheshire pedigree appearing in the manuscript. It differs in detail from the later pedigrees of the same family set out in Flower's Visitation of Cheshire, 1580, *18 Harl. Soc. Publ.* p. 41, and in St. George's Visitation of Cheshire, 1613, *Record Society for Lancashire and Cheshire Publ.*, vol. 58, p. 36, and *Harl. Soc.*, vol. 59, p. 36. Cheshire was within Dalton's province as Norroy. He granted arms to several Cheshire families, *Harl. MS. 1359*, and it is possible that he visited Cheshire and that his records for that county are lost. In *Harl. MS. 1174*, there is a note in the handwriting of Le Neve, preceding some Cheshire pedigrees, which is as

*The words in these brackets are interlined in the manuscript.

follows :—"This descent as it is entered in the Visitation of Cheshire, Daulton Norroy, K. of Armes." So many, however, of these pedigrees by Dalton relate to officials and officers at Berwick and on the Border (see pedigrees of Eure, Bradford, Bowes and Hetherington *post*) that it is more probable that Dalton was supplied with the pedigree by Sir William Brereton "which now is" at Berwick, for in 1558, the year of the visitation, Sir William Brereton was serving under Sir Henry Percy and in the Berwick garrison, Ridpath, *Border History*, pp. 190, 191 (nn).

[Bertram Anderson of Newcastle.]



[ANDERSON.

Impaling quarterly —

1 and 4. CARR.

2. Quarterly.—

1 and 4. WYCLIFFE.

2 and 3. BOWES.

3. BAXTER.]

BARTRAM AUNDRESON OF NEWCASTLE.

Folio 73 d.

JOHN AUNDRESON weddyd Maryon, doughtre of Thomas Lockewood of Rychmondshere, and hadde issue *Henry*.

HENRY AUNDRESON weddyd Agnes, doughtre to Roberte Orde of Orde in Northumbreland and hadde issue *Bartram*, Frauncys, Henrye and Clement; Agnes, weddyd to Gerarde* Fenwycke, marchante; Maryan, weddyd to Oswalde Chapman, merchante; Margarette, weddyd to Thomas Awndreson, merchante; Elizabethe, weddyd to William Dente, gent.; and Jane, weddyd to Chrystopher Meytforthe, gentleman.

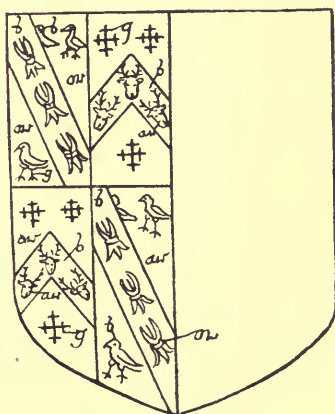
BARTRAM AUNDRESON, nowe mayre of Newcastle, weddyd fyrste Elyanor, doughtre to Christopher Meytforthe, by whom he hadde no issue,† and aftre he weddyd Alyce, doughtre to Rauphe Carre, and hadde issue *Henrye*, Isabell and Barbara.

Bertram Anderson above described as "now mayor of Newcastle," was mayor of that borough from Michaelmas, 1551, to Michaelmas, 1552, and again from Michaelmas, 1557, to Michaelmas, 1558, Welford, *History of Newcastle and Gateshead*, vol. ii. pp. 276, 283, 322, 328. This visitation refers to the second period because his colleague, William Carr, whose pedigree is given a few pages later on and who is therein described as "now sheriff of Newcastle," was only sheriff from Michaelmas, 1557, to Michaelmas, 1558. Bertram Anderson was eldest son of Henry Anderson, whose pedigree is given in Harvey's visitation *ante* p. 73. It will be observed that between Harvey's visitation in 1552 and Dalton's in 1558, Bertram Anderson's daughter, Barbara, had been born. Between Dalton's visitation in 1558 and the collection of pedigrees 1560-1561 printed *post* a fourth daughter, Alenson, had been born. His will, dated 8 March, 1570-1, and proved 12 June, 1571, printed in *Durham Wills*, part iii. p. 58, mentions also a younger son, Bertram, who was therefore born after 1560. Biographies of both Bertram Andersons will be found in Welford's *Men of Mark twixt Tyne and Tweed*, vol. i. pp. 47, 51. Durham inquisitions on the deaths of the Bertram Anderson who supplied the pedigree and of his son, Henry Anderson, above-named, and of Isabella, widow of the same Henry, are abstracted in 44 D.K.R., P.R.O., app. p. 314.

* 16 Harl. Soc. has *George* instead of *Gerard*.

† 16 Harl. Soc. omits this first marriage.

[William Carr of Newcastle.]



[CARR quartering WYCLIFFE.]

WILLIAM CARRE NOWE SHERYFFE OF
NEWECASTLE.

Folio 74.

GEORGE CARRE, merchant, of Newecastle, wedyd [blank] doughtre to [blank] and hadde issue *George*.

GEORGE CARRE weddyd Elizabeth, eldist doughtre and one of theyres of Rauphe Wyckeclyfe of Wyckeclyfe in the busshopryke of Durham, and hadde issue *Raufe*.

RAUPHE CARRE weddyd Issabell, doughtre to Edwarde Baxster of Newecastle, and hadde issue *Wylliam Carre*, Rauphe weddyd [blank] doughtre to George Selbye of Newecastle, merchante; Edwarde; George; James; and Oswald, the vjthe son; Alyce, weddyd to Bartram Awndre-son; and Barbara, wiefte to Wylliam Jenyson.

WYLLIAM CARRE, nowe Sheeryf of Newecastle, weddyd Johan, doughtre to John Trolloppe of Thornelbye* in the busshopryck of Durham, and hadde issue *Rauphe Carre*, John and Bartram Carre the iijde son; † ~~Agnes and Margaret Carre~~ [*sic*]; George and William, Isabell, Barbara and Grace.

William Carr was sheriff of Newcastle from Michaelmas, 1557 to Michaelmas, 1558. His pedigree given above is almost identical with that given by Harvey *ante* p. 75. For further particulars see the note to that pedigree.

* 16 Harl. Soc. has *Thorley*. The right word is Thornley.

† The MS. from this point is in the slightly later handwriting of 1567. Agnes and Margaret Carre are crossed through in the same ink as the text in which the addition is written.

EGYON WOLSTON ALS WYLSON OF OVER
STAVELEY OF KENDALL IN THE COUNTIE
OF WESTMORELAND.

Folio 74 d.

ARTHUR WOLSTON alias Wylson of Over Staveley in Kendall in the Countye of Westmerland, Esquyre, weddyed Elizabethhe, doughtre to Rycharde Gylpyn, Esquyre, of Ulthwayte Hall in Staveley in Kendall, in the seid Countye, and hadde issue *William*, theldyst; *Reygnold*, the ijde son of Kendall; Henrye, the ijde son of Strykeland in Kendall; and *Myles*, the iiijth son of Hewgyll in Kendall.

WILLIAM WOLSTON weddyd Margaret, doughtre to Rowland Thorneborowghe, Esquyre, of Hamsfell Cartmell in Lancashire and hadde issue *Edmond*,* Henrye, Thomas, Rowland, Roberte and Myles, the vjthe son; Margaret and Elizabethhe.

EDMOND WOLSTON weddyd Amyas,† one of the doughtres and heyres of Myles Goodmonte, gentleman, of Thesses in Staveley Goodmont in Kendall in the seid Countie of Westmoreland, and had issue Wylliam, *sine exitu*; Thomas; Henrye; and Egyon, the iiijthe son; Gennett‡ and Anne.

EGYON WOLSTON weddyd Dorothe, doughtre and sole heyre to Thomas Hall of Rydland in the Countie of Glocestre, Esquyre, who gave to her seid husband, Egyon, and to hys heyres for ever all the mannor of Rydland with thappurtenancys and other lands in Brystowe, Somersettshere and Wyltshere, amowntinge to the som of LXXⁱⁱ or there abowte per annum.

REYGNOLD, ijde son to Arthur, weddyd [blank] doughtre of one Newbye, and hadde issue *Edmonde* Wolston of Hertforde in the Countie of Hertforde, Wylliam and Thomas.§

EDMOND WOLSTON weddyd Ellyn, doughtre to [blank] Walton of Suffolk, and had issue Edward, who died yonge.

* 16 Harl. Soc. has *Edward*.

† 16 Harl. Soc. has *Agnes*.

‡ Omitted in 16 Harl. Soc.

§ 16 Harl. Soc. gives a fourth son, *George*.

MYLES, the iiijth son of Arthur, weddyd [blank] doughtre of [blank] and had issue *Wylliam*, Thomas, and George.

WYLLIAM, son of Myles, weddyd doughtre to Hutton in Westmoreland, and had issue *Myles*, George, and Thomas, which Thomas dyed yonge.

MYLES weddyd Elizabethhe, doughtre to [blank] and hadde issue Anne Wolston.

There is a blank shield with a canton in blank in the manuscript and no arms are given.

The following arms and crest were confirmed to Thomas or John Wilson of Kendal in 1586, namely, 1 and 4, argent, three wolves' heads coupéd sable vulné gules; 2 and 3, per fess indented or and gules, three mullets of six points counterechanged. Crest: a crescent or with fire proper from between the horns. 1 and 4, Wilson; 2 and 3, Ossio an Italian. *Jewers, Grants of Arms, Genealogist*, vol. xxix. p. 187, citing Stowe MS., 670; Harl. MS., 1359.

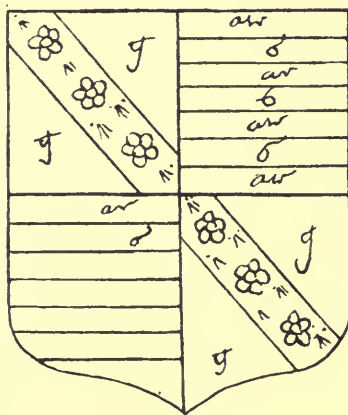
The will of William Wilson of Howgill, dated 24 September, 1545, and proved 22 May, 1546, is printed in *North Country Wills*, part i. p. 198. In it he mentions his brother Thomas and his brother George, and he appoints Thomas Wylson of Strickland Gate and Kendal a supervisor. The will of Thomas Wylson of Strickland Gate dated 14 September, 1553, is printed in *Richmond Wills*, p. 77.

The above pedigree, without addition, appears as part of the visitation of 1615, in Bridger's edition of 1853, and again in Foster, *Visitations of Cumberland and Westmorland*, but both appear to have taken as their authority Harl. MS., 1435, a collection of pedigrees the dates of which cannot be relied on. The original of that visitation, as is well known, does not exist.

The dates of the above wills support the obvious view that the above pedigree, like the others in the Dalton part of the manuscript, *Anstis*, C. 9, was made in 1558, and confirmation of this could probably be obtained from the Kendal parish registers which are extant from 1558 to 1561 and from 1570 to 1587.

A later pedigree of 1664, commencing with Thomas Wilson of Stavely Hall, who died *circa* 1625, is printed in Foster, *sup. cit.* p. 145.

[John Roddam of Roddam.]



[RODDAM quartering HOUGHTON.]

JOHANNES RODUM.

Folio 75.

SIR JOHN RODUM of Rodum in Northumbreland, knighte, Lorde of Howghton by hys wiefe Ellyn, doughtre and sole heyre of John Howghton of Howghton in Northumbreland, Esquyre, which Sir John Rodum was slayne on Palmesondaye ffyelde with therle of Northumbreland. And he had issue by hys wiefe Ellyn aforseyd, *William*, hys eldyst sonne; and Thomas, hys ijde son.

WYLLIAM RODUM weddyd Issabell, doughtre of Roberte Collyngewood of Eslyngton in Northumbreland, and hadde issue *John*, Elyzabeth, and Margaret.

JOHN RODUM weddyd Luce, doughtre of George Swymborne of Edlyngham in Northumberland and hadde issue *John*, Thomas, Mathewe and Roberte, and Luce, Elyzabeth and Margaret.

JOHN RODUM of Rodum or Rothum, son of John, weddyd Rachell, doughtre to Gylberte Swynowe of Cornewell in Northumbreland, and hathe issue Felyx, a doughtre; and a base doughtre namyd [blank].

It is possible that a generation is missing between Sir John Roddam who fell at Towton in 1461 and William Roddam above described as his son. One John Roddam is said to have purchased lands in Rennington in 1520, *Lambert MS. penes* the Northumberland County History Committee. William Roddam heads the muster roll of Little Houghton in 1538, *Arch. Aeliana*, 1st ser. vol. iv. p. 162. The John Roddam who married Lucy Swinburne, levied a fine in 1553 of Roddam, Little Houghton, Rennington and other lands to trustees for himself for life with remainder to John Roddam, his son, with remainders to Thomas Roddam and Matthew Roddam, brothers of John, *Lambert MS.* In 1569, Thomas Roddam held Little Houghton by one knight's fee, *Tate MS. penes* the Berwickshire Naturalists Club.

"The Rudhams were men of fair landes in Northumbrelande about Tille ryver, ontyl one of them having to wife one of the Humframville daughters killed a man of name, and thereby lost the principale of 600 marke landes by yere. So that at this tyme Rudham of Northumbreland is but a man of mene landes." *Leland's Itinerary*, vol. v. p. 57, 1910 edition.

THE PEDEGREE OF SIR JOHN WETHRINGTON
OF WETHERYNGTON IN NORTHUMBRELAND.

Folio 75 d.

SIR RAUPHE* WODDRINGTON of Wooddryngton, knight, weddyd [blank] doughtre and one of theyres of Sir Roberte Claxton of Hoorden, knight, or Dylston of the busshopryche of Durham, and hadde issue *Henrye, Roger*, Cutbert, which Cutbert dyed without issue.

The seyd Sir Rauphe weddyd to hys ijde wief, Mabell, doughtre to [blank] Samdford of Westmorland, and had issue Thomas and Margarett, who dyed bothe without issue.

SIR HENRY weddyd Margerye, doughtre to Sir Henrye Percy of Banboroughe, base son to [blank] and hadde issue *John* and Rauphe, which Rauphe dyed without issue; Dorothe, weddyd to Roberte lord Ogle; Marye, weddyd to John Meytforthe of Syhyll; Anne and Elyanor, *sine exitu*; Jane, weddyd to Roger Fenwycke, ijd son to Sir John, and she dyed withowte issue; Custance, weddyd to Valentyne Fenwycke, eldyst son of John Fenwycke of Walkar, and hade issue.

SIR JOHN WODDRYNGTON, knight, that nowe ys, weddyd fyrste Agnes, doughtre to Sir James Meytcalfe of Yorke-shere, and hadde issue *Henrye*, Edward, John, which John dyed *sine exitu*; Katheryn, *sine exitu*; Dorothe, weddyd to Sir Roger Fenwycke, knight of Wallyngton in Northumbreland, and had issue William.

The seid Sir John weddyd to hys ijd wiefe Agnes, daughter to Sir Edward Gowre of Yorksher, and had issue Roberte, Wylliam, Isaac, and Abymaer, Jane, Barbara, Margerye, Rebecca, Sara and Marye.

ij base sons, Ector and Alyzaundre, by one Alyce, his mayde, in the tyme he was a wydoer.†

HENRYE WEDRYNGTON weddyd Barbara, daughter to Sir Edward Gowre, knight, abovesaid.

ROGER WODDRYNGTON, ijd son of Sir Rauphe, weddyd Mawlde,‡ doughtre to [blank] Strother of Newton in Northumberland, and had issue *John* and Roger and Dorothe.

* 16 Harl. Soc. has *Roger*. The right word is *Ralph*.

† 16 Harl. Soc. has *wodward* instead of *wydoer*.

‡ 16 Harl. Soc. has *Mabell*.

JOHN WODDRINGTON weddyd Luce, doughtre to [blank] Eryngton of Whyttington in Northumberland, and had issue Elizabeth.

Then the seid John weddyd Katheryn, doughtre and one of the heyres of Wylliam Bennett of Keynton§ in Northumberland, and had issue Gerarde, who dyed withowt issue.

Then the seid John weddyd to hys iijd wyefe, Marye, doughtre to Sir Wylliam Ogle, ijd son to Raufe lorde Ogle, and hadde issue *Roger*, Robert and James, Isabella, Barbara, Mawlde and Anne.

ONE Roger Wydryngton wedyd Margaret, doughtre to Sir Thomas Grey and of Alyce Nevell, his wyff, and had issue I think, Gerard Wydryngton, but whether the said Gerard wer his son or no he weded Elizabeth, sustre to Margaret, wyfe to the said Roger, and the said Gerard and Margaret [*sic*] had issue Gerard, Margaret, Elizabeth, John, Thomas, Isabell, Roger, William, Alyce, Raufe, Alexandre and Robert Wydryngton.

Sir Ralph Widdrington was made a knight banneret by the Duke of Gloucester in 1482, Shaw, *The Knights of England*, vol. ii. p. 18. Felicia, wife of Sir Ralph Widdrington, was aged 26 at the death of her father, Sir Robert Claxton, in 1484, Surtees, *Durham*, vol. i. p. 30. Sir Henry Widdrington died 26 August, 1517, Hodgson, *History of Northumberland*, part ii. vol. ii. p. 235. Hodgson's pedigree *loc. cit.* supplies much other information. It differs in detail from this pedigree. Sir John Widdrington and his son Henry were in 1552 committed to the Tower by the House of Commons for an assault upon Sir Robert Brandling, then M.P. for Newcastle, Welford, *History of Newcastle and Gateshead*, vol. iii. p. 284. As Sir Robert Brandling was the host at Newcastle of Dalton, Norroy, this may perhaps account for the trace of scandal apparent in the pedigree. The will of Hector Widdrington, Sir John Widdrington's illegitimate son, dated 28 April, 1593, and proved 15 June, 1593, is printed in *Durham Wills*, part ii. p. 232. The will of Sir Henry Widdrington, son of Sir John and husband of Barbara Gower, dated 15 Feb., 1592-3, is printed in *Durham Wills*, part ii. p. 225. Sir John Widdrington who supplied the pedigree was deputy for Lord Ogle in the Morpeth Ward for the Muster in Feb., 1559. The shield of arms is left unfinished in the manuscript.

§ 16 Harl. Soc. has *Kewton*. The right word is *Kenton*.

GYLBERT SWYNNOE OF CORNYLL IN
NORTHUMBERLAND.

Folio 76 d.

RAUPHE SWYNNOE weddyd [blank] doughtre to [blank] Herbottell in Northumbreland (of Sir Gwyssherd's howsse), and hadde issue *William* and Thomas and Sir Andrewe, a pryste; Katheryn, weddyd to John Hebburne of Gossewycke; Margaret, weddyd to Gylbert Lawsson of Berwycke.

WILLIAM SWYNNOE weddyd Jane, doughtre to Sir Roberte Manners of Ithell in Northumberland, and had issue *Gylberte*, ~~Rauphe~~ [*sic*], John, Thomas, Agnes dyed a mayde.

GYLBERT SWYNNOE of Gossewyke or Cornhyll, weddyd fyrste Johan, daughtre to John Thomson of Kyllan, and hadde issue a doughtre *sine exitu* yonge; and to his ijd wiefe he weddyd Johan, doughtre to John* Collynwood of Eslyngton, and had issue Robert *sine exitu*; George and Thomas; and Elizabeth[†], wiefe to Gerarde Selbye of Pawstron; and to hys iijde wiefe he weddyd Fortune, doughtre to Bartram Bradforde of Burneton[‡] in Baumborowgheshere in Northumberland, and hadd issue *Wylliam*, Rauphe, Henrye, John dyed yonge, James, Rachell weddyd to John Rodum of Roddum, and Agnes weddyd fyrste to Roberte Wyntre of Fenham in Northumberland, and had no issue, and then she weddyd Roberte Dawlton of Newecastle and hath [*sic*].

WILLIAM SWYNNOE weddyd Elizabeth, doughtre to Henrye Collyngwood of Ithell and hathe issue Thomas, John, Margerye, Anne and Margaret.

Ralph Swinhoe who married the daughter of Harbottle was aged 22 in 1454, and died in 1470. Raine, *North Durham*, p. 184. Sir Guischart Harbottle was slain at Flodden-field in 1513. The daughter of his house

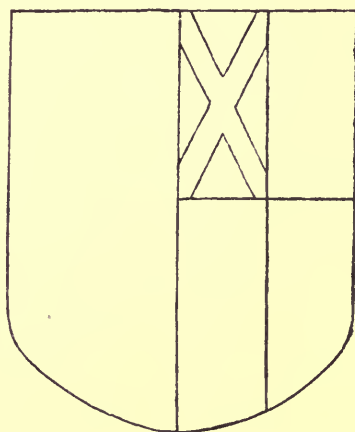
* 16 Harl. Soc. has *James*.

† Omitted in 16 Harl. Soc.

‡ 16 Harl. Soc. has *Bureton*. The right word is Burton.

who married Ralph Swinhoe was probably a great-aunt of Sir Guischard. Raine's pedigree *loc. cit.* supplies other information; it differs in detail from this pedigree. Gilbert Swinhoe who supplied this pedigree died 3 June, 1560, Raine, *North Durham*, p. 184. Two of the sons of Gilbert Swinhoe who supplied the pedigree, namely, William Swinhoe, who is described by Dalton as being alive when he made the visitation, and Ralph Swinhoe, each commanded 100 horsemen on the Border in 1558, and William was slain at Cornhill where he lay with his garrison on the 22 Dec., 1558. *Cal. State Papers Foreign*, 1558-9, p. 47. The last named Ralph Swinhoe and James, another son of Gilbert Swinhoe, joined the rebellion in 1569, and are named in the subsequent Act of Attainder, but both escaped execution. The shield of arms is left blank in the manuscript.

[Richard Stapleton of Carleton.]



[SIR RICHARD STAPLETON OF CARLETON IN YORKSHIRE.]

Folio 77.

SIR BRYAN STAPLETON, knight, weddyd Isabell, doughtre and one of theyres Sir Thomas Rempston of Rempston, knight, and had issue *Sir Bryan* and Thomas Stapleton of Quernebye.*

SIR BRYAN, the ijde, weddyd Johan, doughtre to John lord Lovell, and sustre and one of theyres of Frauncs, Vysconte Lovell, and had issue *Sir Bryan* Stapleton the iijd, George Stapleton of Rempston, and Jane, ladye Perpoynt.

SIR BRYAN the iijde, weddyd fyrst Elizabeth, doughtre to Henrye, lord Scroope, and had issue *Rychard* Stapleton, Esquyre.

The seid Sir Bryan weddyd to his ijd wyf, Jane, doughter to Thomas Bassett of Northe Loveram, and hath issue Bryan.†

SIR RYCHARD STAPLETON of Carleton in Yorkshere, Esquyre, weddyd fyrste Thomasyn, doughter to Roberte Amydas, Esquyer, cyttezyn and goldsmyth of London, and master of the King's Jewellhowse, Henrye eight, and hadde issue Elizabeth the dyed a mayde; and *Bryan*.

The seyde Sir Rychard weddyd to his ijde wief, Elizabeth, doughtre to Wyllyam Mearynge of Mearynge in Nottinghamshere, and hath issue Wyllyam.‡

BRYAN STAPLETON, son of Rychard, weddyd ladye Elyanor, doughtre to Rauphe, Erle of Westmorland, by whom he hadde no issue.§

Administration was granted of the effects of the Sir Brian Stapleton of Carleton who married Isabel Rempston, on the 19 Dec., 1496, *Wills in the York Registry, 1389 to 1514*, p. 157. By *inq. p.m.* held 30 Oct., 1486, it was found that he died 28 March, 1486. Brian, aged 9 years and more, was his son and heir. The will of Sir Brian Stapleton who married Elizabeth, daughter of Lord Scrope, dated the 1 Jan., 1544-5, and proved 9 Oct., 1550, is printed in *Test. Ebor.* part vi. p. 217. He died 2 April, 1550. The will of Thomas Stapleton of Quarmby, second son of the first above-mentioned Sir Brian Stapleton, dated the 27 March, 1525, and proved 15th June, 1526, is also printed in *Test. Ebor.* part vi. p. 11. For further particulars of him see the notes to the printed will. The shield of arms is left blank in the manuscript except that the Neville saltire is inserted in the first quarter of the impalement.

* 16 Harl. Soc. gives also a son, *John*.

† 16 Harl. Soc. gives both sons to the first wife and no issue to the second.

‡ 16 Harl. Soc. gives also a son, *Richard*.

§ 16 Harl. Soc. gives a second wife, Elizabeth, daughter of George, Lord Darcy, and issue to her.

[William Brackenbury of Sellaby.]



[Quarterly.—1 and 4. BRACKENBURY quarterly

1. BRACKENBURY.

2. BALIOL?

3. ILLESLEY.

4. DENTON.

2 and 3. WYCLIFFE.]

WYLLIAM BRAKENBURYE OF SELLETBYE IN
THE BUSSHOPRYKE.

Folio 77 d.

His crest a lyon cowchant S. cleyd g. carryinge a tree on his
backe v. His worde, *sans recuile iamais*.

THOMAS BRAKENBURYE of Denton [eldre brother to Sir Robert, lyefftenant of the towre] weddyd Elizabethhe, doughtre to Cutbert Rog'ley, Esquyre, and hadde issue *Rauphe*.

RAUPHE weddyd Margerye, doughtre to Sir Rycharde Dokett of Grarycke in Kendall, and hadde issue *Anthonye*, Martyn and Stephen; Anne, wief to Baynbrigge; Elizabethhe to Myghell Thomson, and ij other doughters.

ANTHONYE weddyd firste Agnes, yongest doughtre to Rauphe Wyclyffe, and one of his heyres, and hadde issue *Cutberte*, *Wylliam*, Anne dyed a chylde; Thomas *sine exitu*; Margerye, wief to Arthur Johnson, Bayliffe of Rychemonde; Katheryn and Margaret, twyndles, which Katheryn weddyd Thomas Hylton of Hylton in * Westmorland, and Margaret, wief to Rychard Benson of Carlyle; *Henrye*; Jane, wief to John Musgrave of Beawecastle in Northumberland, Esquyre; Marye, wief to John Dente of Percebrigge; and Rycharde Brakenburye [now a gentleman vssher].

Also the seid Anthonye weddyd to his ijde wief Elyanor, doughtre to Sir Roger Brewreton of Ovesacre in Flyntshire, and hadde issue Robert *sine exitu*, Cyseley and Anthonye.

CUTBERTE weddyd Anne, one of the iij doughtres and heyres to Rowland Tempest of Holmesheade, and hadde issue Margaret, weddyd to John Brakenburye of the busshopryke; Anthony *sine exitu*; Agnes, wief to Gylberte Marshall; Dorothe [wyf to Robert Aske]; Grace [wyf to Thomas Tunstall of Mydryham Grange]; and Anne [wyf fyrst to Stephenson of Marshland, and nowe wyf to Robert Tunstall of Stockton in the busshopryk].

WYLLIAM BRAKENBURYE of Selletbye weddyd Katheryn, doughtre to [blank] Lloyde of Westburye, ij myles fro Brystowe in Glowcestre shere and yet hath no yssue.

[1567.]

[HENRYE BRAKENBURYE, nowe of Selletbye, weded Anne, late wyf to Wm. Goldesberghe of Goldesboroghe and doughter and heyre apparent of Petre Slyngebye of M'ton in Upborogheshere in com. Ebor. and of.]

The words in square brackets in the above pedigree are interlined in Flower's handwriting, and the date of 1567 is placed in the margin

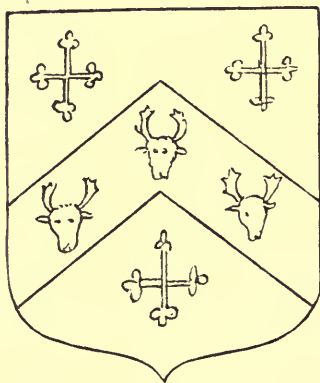
* The words "the busshoopryke," crossed out.

opposite the last interlineation. Interesting abstracts, too long to be reproduced here, of inquests after the deaths of Anthony Brackenbury husband of Agnes Wycliffe, and of Richard Brackenbury and Henry Brackenbury his sons, are contained in 44 D.K.R., P.R.O. app. pp. 337, 341. They narrate the entails on Southbedburn and Sellaby, give earlier and later generations of the family than those set out in the above pedigree, and afford confirmatory evidence both of the original entries and of the additions made by Flower. Between Dalton's visitation in 1558 and Flower's additions made in 1567 Dorothy Brackenbury had married Robert Aske, Grace Brackenbury had married Thomas Tunstall, Ann Brackenbury, who was only twelve years old in 1556, *ibid.* p. 336, had married, first one Stephenson and secondly Robert Tunstall, and their uncle William who had supplied the pedigree had died and been succeeded in the entail by their uncle Henry Brackenbury.

By a Yorkshire inquisition taken 30 March, 1564, it was found that William Brackenbury, son and heir of Anthony Brackenbury of Sellaby in the County of Durham died at Sellaby 6 Jan., 1563-4 without issue male, and that Henry his brother and heir was aged 35.

There are notices of the early members of the family in the notes to the will of Elizabeth Brackenbury, daughter of Sir Robert Brackenbury, lieutenant of Tower, printed in *Test. Ebor.* part iv. p. 233. The will of Anthony Brackenbury dated 14 Nov., 1552, and proved 27 June, 1553, is printed in *North Country Wills*, part i. p. 226, and that of his brother Martin Brackenbury, dated 20 Feb., 1573-4, and proved 26 Oct., 1576 in *Durham Wills*, part iii. p. 69. He was buried at Gainsford 2 Aug., 1576. The will of Henry Brackenbury dated 6 Nov., 1601, is printed in *Durham Wills*, part iii. p. 180.

[William Wycliffe of Wycliffe.]



[WYCLIFFE, argent, on a chevron between three cross crosslets sable as many buck's heads caboshed of the field.]

WYLLIAM WYCLYF OF WYCLYFFE IN
RYCHEMONDSHERE.

Folio 78.

JOHN WYCLYFFE of Wyclyffe, Esquyre, weddyd Agnes, doughtre to Sir Thomas Rookebye, and hadde issue *Roberte*.

ROBERTE weddyd Margerye, sustre to Sir John Coygnyers of Hornebye, and hadd issue *Rauphe*, *John*, *Roberte*, *Wylliam*, and *Rycharde*, [blank] wyefe to [blank] Grydlynglynton, [blank] wiefe to *Roberte* Thyrkell of [blank].

RAUPHE WYCLYFFE weddyd Anne, doughtre to Sir Wylliam Bowes and hadde issue Elizabethhe, wyfe to ~~Rauphe~~ *George* [*sic*] Carre of Newecastle; Alyce, wyefe to Thomas Myddleton of Newecastle; Anne, wiefe to James son to Sir Wylliam Maleverer of Wydersom*; and Agnes, wiefe to Anthonye Brakynburye of Denton, Esquyre.

JOHN WYCLYFFE, heyre male to his brother Rauphe, wedyd Elizabethhe, daughter to [blank] Perkykson of Whessoef in the busshopryke of Durham, and hadde issue Rauphe *sine exitu*; George *sine exitu*; and *Wylliam*; Grace, weddyd to *Roberte* Mellett† of Whyttell in the busshopryke; Elizabethhe, wiefe to John Rackett of Whassington in Rychemondshere; Anne, wyefe to John Nyxon; and Agnes, wiefe to Christopfer Madyson of Soundreland in the busshopryke.

WYLLIAM WYCLYFFE of Wyclyffe, weddyd fyrste Dorothe, doughtre to John Place of Halnabye in Yorke-shere, which Dorothe the seid John Place hadde by hys ijde wiefe, [blank] doughtre and one of theyres of Thomas Surteys of Dyndesdale in the busshopryke and aftre the deathe of her brother, Bernarde Place, one of theyres of Surteys, by which Dorothe the seid Wylliam Wyclyffe hadde issue *Frauncys*, Jane *sine exitu*, Rauphe, Margarett, Margerye, wyfe to Thomas Blenkinsope of Helbecke§ in Westmorland, and John, which dyed yonge.

Aftre the seyde Wyclyffe hadde to his ijde wiefe, Meryell Ladye Bowes, doughtre to Wylliam, fyrst lorde Evers, and hadde issue Mary *sine exitu*, Margarett, Petre, Meryell *sine exitu*, and John Wyclyffe.

* 16 Harl. Soc. has "wife to Sir William de Maleverer."

† The word "Whessoe" omitted in 16 Harl. Soc.

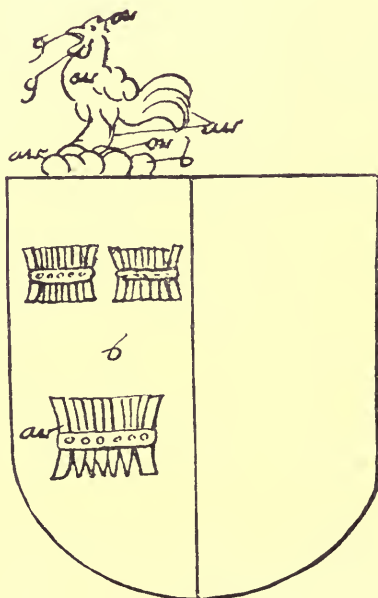
‡ 16 Harl. Soc. has *Myllot*.

§ The words "of Helbecke" are omitted in 16 Harl. Soc.

FRAUNCYS WYCLYFFE, eldyst son of William, wedyd Jane, doughtre to Thomas Rookebye of Mortham in Rychemondshere, and hadde issue Meryell, *William*, Thomas, Elizabethhe, John *sine exitu*, and Anthonye Wycliffe.

The will of Johanna Wycliffe, the second wife (not mentioned in this pedigree) of John Wycliffe, brother of Ralph, dated 12 Nov., 1562, and proved in the same year is printed in *Richmond Wills*, p. 156. Arms were granted to Francis Wycliffe by Flower, Norroy, Foster, *Grants of Arms*, B.M. Add. MS. 37148, fol. 75, and were confirmed by Flower and Glover to his son William Wycliffe in 1575, Foster, *Visitations of Yorkshire*, p. 377. For an article by Longstaffe on The Arms of Wycliffe see *Arch. Aeliana*, 2 ser. vol. vi. p. 192.

[Francis Tunstall of Churland.]



FRAUNCYS TUNSTALL OF THURLANDE OR
SURESLANDE IN LANCASSHERE.

Folio 79.

Loke more in the thynne boke of pedegres and armes on
partchment bok.

[The above note is in Flower's handwriting.]

SIR THOMAS TUNSTALL, knight, who was with Kinge Henrye the vith at the battell of Agyncourte to whom the Kinge gave the towne of Ponthewe, he weddyd Elyanor, doughtre to [blank] Fytzhughe of [blank] and hadde issue *Rycharde* and *Thomas* and William Tunstall and ij* doughters.

SIR RYCHARD TUNSTALL, knight of the Garter, wedyd Elizabeth, doughtre to Sir William Franke, knight, and hadde issue Thomas *sine exitu*, and William *sine exitu*, with certen doughters.

THOMAS TUNSTALL, heyre male to his brother, Sir Rychard, wedyd Alyce, doughtre to [blank] Nevill, and hadde issue Thomas *sine exitu*, *Bryan*, John and Cutberte, nowe busshoppe of Durham 1528,† and Agnes, wiefe fyrste to [blank] Kyrkbryde, and aftre to Covyle *sine exitu*, Margaret *sine exitu*, Alyce wiefe to John Baynes of Lancashire and Johan, a nune.

BRYAN wedyd Isabell, doughtre of Henrye Boynton and of Margaret, doughtre and one of theyres of Sir Martyn These, and hadde issue *Marmaduke*, Bryan *sine prole*, and Anne.

MARMADUKE weddyd Marye, doughter and one of theyres of Sir Roberte Skargyll, knight, of Yorkeshire, and hadde issue *Frauncys* and Anne.

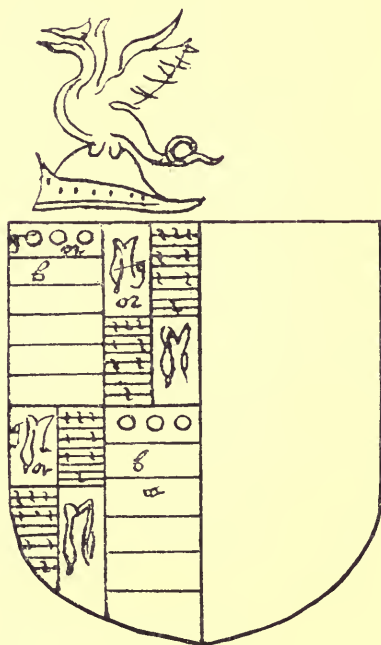
FRAUNCYS TUNSTALL of Thureland or Suresland in Lancasshere weddyd Alyce, doughtre to Sir Wylliam Ratclyffe of Lancasshere and hathe issue Marye.

The will of Cuthbert Tunstall, bishop of Durham, undated, proved 30th Jan., 1559-60, is printed in *North Country Wills*, part ii. p. 22. He was made bishop of Durham in 1530, deprived by Edward VI. in 1553, restored by Mary the same year and deprived by Elizabeth in 1559. See *Dict. Nat. Biog.*, lvii. p. 310. The will of Brian Tunstall of Battersea, probably the brother of Sir Marmaduke, dated 2 Aug., 1539, and proved 2 Dec., 1539, is printed in *Test. Ebor.*, part vi. p. 90. The will of Dame Mary Tunstall, widow of Sir Marmaduke Tunstall, dated 31 Dec., 1578, and proved 21 March, 1578-9, is printed in *Richmond Wills*, p. 288. The note to that printed will affords further information.

* 16 Harl. Soc. has *four* daughters and the details of the children in subsequent generations vary considerably.

† This should be 1558.

[Anthony Grey of Branspeth.]



[Quarterly.—1 and 4. GREY.

2 and 3. Quarterly

1 and 4. HASTINGS.

2 and 3. VALENCE.

CREST, on a chapeau gules turned up ermine a wyvern with wings endorsed or.]

ANTHONY GREY OF BRANSPATHE.

Folio 79 d.

GEORGE GREY, Erle of Kent, weded fyrst Marye, doughter to Rycharde, Erle Ryvers, later Countesse of Essex, mother to Henrye, Erle of Essex, and by her hadde issue *Rycharde Grey*, Erle of Kente.

Aftre the seid George weddyd Ladye Katheryn, doughtre to William Herbert, Erle of Pembroke, by whom he had issue *Sir Henrye Grey*; *George sine exitu*; *Edmonde sine exitu*; and Ladye Elizabeth, dyed yonge: Lady Anne, wief to John, Lorde Hussye; and *Anthonye Grey*.

RYCHARD, ERLE OF KENT, weddyd [blank] sustre to John, Lord Hussye, and dyed withowt issue.

SIR HENRYE GREYE of Wreste in Bedfordshere, weddyd [blank] doughter to John Blannerhassett of Norfolk, and hadde issue *Henrye*; *Thomas sine exitu*; Edmond, slayne at Bulleyne, *sine exitu*; Agnes, dyed yong; Anne, wiefe to Robert Poore*; Elizabeth, dyed yonge; and Katheryn, wiefe to Spencer; and Elyanor.

HENRYE GREY, son of Sir Henrye, weddyd Margerye, doughtre to Sir John Seynt John, and had issue ~~¶ sons~~ Reynold, Henrye, Charles, and Jane.

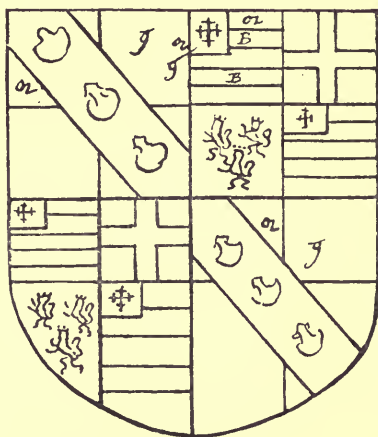
ANTHONYE GREY of Bransespath in the busshopryke, weddyd fyrste Margerye, doughtre to [blank] Neweporte of Yorkeshere, sustre to Sir Thomas Neweporte, knight of the Rodes, late wyf to Thomas Lynley of Cleveland, and by her had no issue; then the seid Anthonye weddyd Brydget, doughtre to [blank] Bawde besyde Grantham in Lyncolnshere by whom he had issue Anne *sine exitu* yonge; *George*, Rauphe dyed yonge.

GEORGE GREYE that nowe ys, weddyd Margerye, doughtre to Gerarde, son to Gerard Salveyne of Croxton in the busshopryke, and hathe yet no issue.

Edmund, Lord Grey of Ruthyn, was created Earl of Kent by Edward IV. with limitation to his issue male. On the death of Henry, Earl of Kent, without male issue in 1639, the earldom devolved upon his distant cousin Anthony Grey, then rector of Burbage in Leicestershire, son of the above-named George Grey, husband of Margery Salvin, who was son of the above-named Anthony Grey of Branspeth. The earldom developed in the next century into a marquisate and a dukedom, but all three titles became extinct in 1740, Banks, *Dormant and Extinct Baronage*, vol. iii. p. 422. References to inquisitions after deaths of the main line will be found in *Cal. Inq. H. VII.*, vol. i.

* 16 Harl. Soc. has *Porter*.

[William, second Lord Eure.]



[Quarterly.—1 and 4. EURE.

2 and 3. Quarterly

1 and 4. ATON.

2. VESCY. Or, a cross sable.

3. TYSON. Vert, three lions
rampant guardant(?) two
and one argent crowned
or.]

WILLIAM LORD EURE NOWE CAPTEYGNE OF
THE TOWNE AND CASTLE OF BERWYCKE.

Folio 80.

Loke for his Awncesters in the parchement boke.

[This note is in Flower's handwriting.]

SIR RAUFE EURE slayne on palmesondaye ffyelde [at Towton A. primo E. 4 (1461)] weddyd [Elianor, doughter to the baron of Greystocke] and hadde issue *Sir William Eure*; John Eure of Malton; and Hughe, a pryst; [Elizabeth, wife to John Ellercar; Johan *sine prole*; Raufe *sine prole*; Margaret, a nun at Watton; Henrye and Johan twyndles and dyed; Robert, knight of the Rodes*; Mawde; Anne *sine prole*; and another *sine prole*.†]

SIR WYLLIAM EURE, knight, weddyd Mergarett, doughtre to olde Sir Roberte Cunstable of Flaumborowghe, and hadde issue *Sir Rauphe*; Sir Roberte Eure of Bradley; and Wylliam, a pryst; Anne *sine exitu*; Mergarett, a nune; and Agnes, dyed yonge; Anne; Elizabeth *sine prole*; and Marye.

Aftre the seid Sir William weddyd to his ijde wyfe, Cunstanne, doughtre to [blank] and late wyfe to Sir Henrye Percy of Banborowghe, base sonne to [blank], and by her hadde issue *Henrye* Eure, John and Ewstace.

SIR RAUPHE EURE wedydd fyrst Meryell, doughtre to Sir Hughe Hastinge of Fenwycke beside Hatfyld in Yorkeshere, and had issue *Sir William*, the fyrst lord; John and Hughe, bothe ij which dyed yonge.

Aftre the seid Sir Rauphe weddyd Agnes, yet lyvinge, late ijde wyfe to Sir Rauphe Bygod, doughtre to [blank] Constable of Dromondbye, beside Stokesley in Cleveland in Yorkeshere and had issue Francesse and Jane, twyndles, which Francesse was wiefe to Sir George Coygners of Sokburne, and she dyed withowt issue, and Jane fyrste she was wiefe to Sir Henrye Pudsey of Bardforde, and aftre she was wedyd to Thomas Wylliamson, feodarye of the Northe Rydinge in Yorkeshere, and Margerye Eure, iijd doughtre to Sir Rauphe wedyd to Sir Ffrauncys Salven, knight.‡

* 16 Harl. Soc. has "knight of the order of St. John."

† These words in brackets are interlined in Flower's handwriting.

‡ 16 Harl. Soc. puts after the name of Sir Francis Salvin the words "captain of the towne, etc." which should come in the next line after the name of William, Lord Eure, as in the text of the Dalton MS. Foster in his *Visitation of Yorkshire*, p. 613, following 16 Harl. Soc. makes the same mistake.

WILLIAM THE LORDE EURE, capteyne of the towne and castle of Berwyck and warden of thest marches, weddyd Elizabeth, sustre to William, Lord Wyllowghbye, father to the Dutchesse of Suffolke, doughtre to Sir Christopofer, and had issue *Sir Rauphe*; John *sine prole*; and *Henrye*; Margerye; Meryell and Anne; which Margerye wedyd William Bukton of Beunyngham in Holdrenes; Meryell was fyrst the wyefe to Sir George Bowes and aftre to William Wyclyffe of Wyclyffe; and Anne was wiefe to Anthonye Thorpe of Coonnysthorpe in Yorkeshere.

SIR RAUPHE EURE, knight, son and heyre to the Lorde William Eure, wedyd Margerye, doughtre to Sir Rauphe Bowes, knight, the yonger, and had issue *William*, nowe Lorde; Rauphe and Thomas; Franncesse, wiefe to Robert Lampton of Lampton in the busshopryke; and Anne Eure, wyef to Launcelott Myrefyld of Yorkeshere, which Sir Rauphe was slayne in his father's lyefe and so was neuer lorde, but was lord Warden of myddle marches agenste Scotland and was slayne by therle of Arrayne, nowe duke of Chantellheraulde, then gouvernour there at a place called Panyell Hewghe besyde Mewres in West Tyvedalle A^o H. 8.

WILLIAM the ijde Lord Eure and nowe Capteyne of the towne and castle of Berwycke [A^o 6 Marie]|| weddyd Margaret, doughtre to Sir Edward Dymmocke of Skyrlyshbye in the countie of Lyncolne, knyght, and hath issue Anne, Meryell, and *Rauphe*, borne in Berwycke castle the xxiiijthe daye of Septembre [1558 A^o 5 et 6 Phi. et Mar.]|| beinge Settredaye at viij of the clocke in the mornynge and chrystenyd in the paryshe church there on Monday nexte by Mr. Christopofer Nevyl, deputye for his brother Henrye, Erle of Westmorland, then lord lyuetenante of the North parties, and Thomas, Erle of Northumberland in person.

HENRYE EURE of Bushops Mydleham, Esquyre, son to Wylliam, Lord Eure, weddyd Elyanor, doughtre to John Hebburne of Hardwycke in the busshoprycke, late wyefe to William Halle of Busshops Myddleham in the Busshoprycke and hadd ij doughters.

HENRYE EURE of [blank] gentleman, son to olde Sir William Eures, knight, by his ijde wyefe Cunstance, weddyd Anne, doughtre and one of the heyres of William Borowghe of Borowghe beside Catryck brydge in Yorkeshere and had no issue by her but Anne who dyed yonge, and so thole

§ 16 Harl. Soc. omits "*John sine prole.*"

|| Interlined in Flower's handwriting.

borowghes lands comyd to Sir Thomas Tempest of Holmeshead, knight, in the busshopryck which had wedyd thother sustre and heyre.

Foster's elaborate pedigree of Eure in *Visitations of Yorkshire*, pp. 607-617 gives full particulars of these generations. This pedigree by Dalton is useful as giving the original contemporary information. It has evidently been copied in *16 Harl. Soc.* with some errors which Foster has followed. William, second Lord Eure, was appointed Captain of Berwick by patent dated shortly prior to 4th Jan., 1558-9, *Cal. State Papers Foreign*, 1558-9, p. 72. The divorce proceedings between Mary, daughter of George, Lord Darcy, and William, second Lord Eure, mentioned in Foster's pedigree are printed in *Surtees Society publ.*, vol. xxii. p. 54. The following are references to Eure wills which have been printed or abstracted. The notes of the editors of the wills give much additional information.

Matilda Eure, mother of Sir Ralph Eure, who was slain at Towton, dated 12 Sept., 1464-5, proved 30 May, 1467, *Durham Wills*, part ii. p. 284.

Thomas Eure, brother of the same Sir Ralph Eure, dated 20 Feb., 1474-5, proved 24 Feb., 1474-5, *Test. Ebor.*, part iii. p. 214.

Henry Eure, brother of the same Sir Ralph Eure, dated 17 Oct., 1476, proved 5 Dec., 1477, *ibid.*, part iii. p. 222.

John Eure, son of the same Sir Ralph Eure, dated 19 Mar., 1492-3, proved 11 June, 1493, *ibid.*, part iv. p. 83.

Ralph Eure, son of the same Sir Ralph Eure, dated 4 June, 1483, proved 1 June, 1484, *ibid.*, part iv. p. 83.

Hugh Eure, son of the same Sir Ralph Eure, dated 7 Mar., 1522-3, proved 16 April, 1523, *ibid.*, part iv. p. 83.

Sir Ralph Eure, who married Muriel Hastings, dated 6 May, 1533, proved 18 Dec., 1551, *ibid.*, part vi. p. 183.

Sir William Eure, first Lord Eure, dated 25 Feb., 1548-9, proved 1548-9, *ibid.*, part vi. p. 185.

William Eure, second Lord Eure, dated 22 Dec., 1592, proved 5 July, 1599, *Durham Wills*, part iii. p. 155.

SIR WYLLIAM STANLEY, KNIGHT.

Folio 80 d.

THOMAS, LORDE STANLEY, wedyd ffyrst Elianor, doughtre to Rychard Nevyll, Erle of Salisburie, and hadde issue John and George, born twyndles, which John was *sine prole*; Rychard, dyed a childe; Edwarde Stanley, knight, aftre made Lord Mountagle; Anne, dyed a vyrgyn; James Stanley, pryst; Thomas *sine prole*; Alyce, Katheryn, Agnes,* and William which dyed all iiij *sine prole*.

* Omitted in 13 Harl. Soc.

Aftre the seid Thomas wedyd Margaret, Countesse of Rychemond, by whom he had no issue, and was made Erle of Darbye by Kinge Henrye the vijth.

Edwarde Stanley, Lorde Mountagle, weddyd Elizabeth, doughtre to Sir Thomas Vawghan, knight of [blank], and had issue dyversse *sine prole* and *Thomas Stanley*, his xth fe [*sic*] childe.

THOMAS STANLEY, nowe Lord Mountagle, weddyd fyrst Marye, theldyst doughtre to Charles Brandon, Duke of Suffolke by his wyfe Anne,† doughtre to olde Sir Anthonye Browne, and aftre sustre and one of the iij heyres to Henrye Brandon, Duke of Suffolke, her brother, and by the seid Marye the seid Thomas had issue, *Sir Wylliam Stanley* that nowe ys; Charles dyed of the sweate *sine prole*; Francysse Stanley; Elizabeth; Margaret; and Anne.

Aftre the seid lorde wedyd to his ijde wiefe Ellyn, doughtre to Thomas Preston of Levens in Westmorland, late ijde wief to Sir James Leyborne, knight, and yet hathe no issue by her.

SIR WYLLIAM STANLEY, knight, wedyd Anne, doughtre to the seid Sir James Leybourne and of Ellyn Preston, his ijde wiefe, by whom he had issue Marye Stanley which dyed yonge, and Elizabeth Stanley.

No arms are given in the manuscript.

† The name *Anne* inserted in a later handwriting.

THOMAS BRADFORD OF BRADFORD IN NORTH- UMBERLAND AND MAYER OF BERWYK.

1558 A. 5 ET 6.* [PHILIP AND MARY.]

Folio 81.

THOMAS BRADFORD of Bradforde, Esquyre, weddyd Elyanor, doughtre to John Horselely of Wychestre, and had issue *Jasper*, George, Oswalde, and Bartram of Brangton, the iiijth Elianor, wyfe to Sir Edward Grey of Chillyngham, knight; Phyllyppe, wiefe to John Bylle of Hoolye Eylande; Grace, wyfe to Alexandre Chestre of Berwycke; and Johan *sine prole*.

JASPER wedyd Margaret, doughtre to [blank] Ogle, sustre to Gawen Ogle of Chappyngton, and had issue *Raufe* and

* The date and regnal years are added in Flower's handwriting.

Edmond†; Agnes, wief to John Halle of Otteborne; Elyanor, wief fyrste to James Wallyes of Akalde, and afre wief to Raufe Carre of Neweland; Cycelye, wief to Roberte Carre of Whytton; Mabell, wief to Robert Bylman, and dyverse other doughtres whereof one was wedyd to [blank] Fenwycke of Ferny Lawe.

RAUFE BRADFORD of Bradford, weddyd Ewffema, base and sole doughtre to Gylberte, ijd brother to Roberte Manners of Ithell, knight, and had issue *John, Thomas, Anthonye sine prole, George sine prole*, and Elizabeth, wefe to Thomas Browne of Berwyck.

JOHN BRADFORDE weddyd Isabell, doughtre to Edward Shaston‡ of Babyngton, and had issue Margaret, his doughtre and heyr howbeyt he sold the lande, and afre that his brother Thomas gote by purchase agayne the same.

THOMAS BRADFORDE of Bradford and mayre of Barwycke wedyd Elyanor, doughtre to Leonard Moreton of Moreton in Norhamshire in Northumberland, and had issue *Thomas, Roberte, Wylliam, George, Lyonell, Nycholus, Hughe, Bartram, Anthonye, Jane* wyefe to George Thomson of Berwyck merchant, Custaunce wief to Roger Armorer of Belforde, Margaret and Julyan.

THOMAS BRADFORD weddyd Jane, doughtre to John Claverynge of Kallalye and hathe issu Elizabeth, *Phelype*, Thomas and Florence.

Thomas Bradford who supplied the pedigree was mayor of Berwick in 1558, having succeeded Robert Barrow who was slain the 27 March, 1557 old style, in the fray between the Herons and the Carrs over the estate of Ford. Thomas Bradford was also mayor of that town in 1559, 1561, and 1564, and was M.P. for Berwick in 1555. His father, Ralph Bradford, had served as mayor of the same town in 1553 and his son, Robert Bradford was mayor thereof in 1572, Scott, *Berwick upon Tweed*, pp. 477, 479.

Two inquisitions on the death of his great-grandfather, the Thomas Bradford who married Eleanor Horsley, are abstracted in a note to *New History of Northumberland*, vol. ii. p. 301, and extracts from the Berwick Guild Book illustrative of the latter portion of the pedigree will be found *ibid.*, p. 302 (n). See also some further notices of the family in *Proceedings, Newcastle Society of Antiquaries*, 3 ser. vol. iv. p. 129. By inquisition taken at Newcastle-upon-Tyne, 7 April, 1618, it was found that Thomas Bradford (presumably the Thomas Bradford who married Jane Clavering) died 1 Sept., 1612, and that Thomas, his son and heir, was aged 60. The shield of arms is left blank in the manuscript.

† 16 Harl. Soc. has *Edward* instead of *Edmond*.

‡ 16 Harl. Soc. has *Craston*. The right word is Shafto.

GEORGE BOWES NOWE MARSHALL OF
BERWYCKE.

Folio 81 d.

[*His Word*] Sans rien terme deu.

SIR ROBERTE theldist son weddyd Jane, doughtre and heyre to Tranver* of the Busshopryke of Durham and neyce to Baylioll, Kinge of Scotts and hadde issue *Roberte*.

ROBERTE weddyd Elizabethhe, doughtre to Lylborne of Northumberland, and hadde issue *Roberte sine prole*, *Sir William*, and *Thomas sine prole*.

SIR WILLIAM BOWES weddyd Mawlde, doughtre and one of theyres of [blank] Dalden of the busshopryke and hadde issue *Sir Roberte*, *Adam sine prole*, *Thomas*, *Roger*, *sine prole*, and *Sir William the vth son*.†

THOMAS weddyd [blank] doughtre to [blank] and late wyfe‡ to Sir [blank] Clarvys of Crofte, knight, in Yorkshere, and had issue *George sine prole*.

SIR WILLIAM THE VTH SON weddyd Jane, doughtre to [blank] Delahaye, and hadde issue a doughtre.

SIR ROBERTE theldist son§ weddyd Jane, doughtre and coheyre to Roger Coygnyers of Sokborne, and had issue *William*.

WYLLIAM BOWES weddyd [blank] doughtre to [blank] Barron of Greystocke, and had issue *Sir William* and a doughtre.

SIR WYLLIAM weddyd Mawde, doughtre to [blank] Lorde Fytzhughe, and had issue *William sine prole*; *Roberte sine prole*; *Sir Rauphe* the 3 and *Henry* the 4th||; *Margerye*, wyfe to Sir William Hylton; *Elizabeth* or *Johan*. weddyd to Sir *Rauphe Boulmer*; *Katheryn* weddyd to Sir *Rycharde Coygnyers* of *Cowton*; *Margaret*, wief to thelder Sir *Humfrey Lysle* of *Felton*; *Isabell*, weddyd to *John Swynhoe* of *Rokke*; and *Anne*, wyfe to *Rauphe Wyclyffe* of *Wyclyffe*.

* 16 Harl. Soc. has *Sir John Travyes*.

† 16 Harl. Soc. has *second son*.

‡ 16 Harl. Soc. has *daughter to Clarves*.

§ 16 Harl. Soc. makes Robert to be the son of William who married Jane Delahay, but according to Dalton as above he was the son of William who married Maud Dalden.

|| 16 Harl. Soc. makes Henry the fifth son.

SIR RAUPHE BOWES weddyd Margerye, doughtre and one of theyres of Sir Rychard Coygnyers of Cowton and hadde issue John *sine prole*; *Rauphe* the 2; *Roberte* the 3; and *Rychard* the 4.

RAUPHE weddyd Elizabethhe, doughtre to [blank] Lorde Clyfforde, and hadde *Sir George*; Margerye, wyefe to Sir Raufe Eure¶; and Anne, wiefe to Sir Christopofer Meytcalfe.

Sir George Bowes, 1545, buried at Alnewyck in the chauncell, weddyd Meryell, doughtre to William, fyrst Lord Eure, and had issue 3 sons Raufe, Edward and [*sic*] all *sine prole*, and iij daughters and heyres, viz., Elizabethhe, wiefe to John Blakeston of Blakeston in the bussshopryke, Anne, wyefe to Roberte yongest son to Rychard Bowes, and Dorothee, wyefe to ~~Roberte~~ [*sic*] Cutbert Collyngwood of Eslyngton in Northumberland.

SIR ROBERTE BOWES, buried in Berwyck, iijd son and heyre male to Sir Rauffe, weddyd Alyce, doughtre to Sir James Meytcalfe, and had v sons which all dyed yonge.

RYCHARD the iiijth son to Sir Rauph, weddyd Elizabeth, doughtre and heyre to Roger Aske of Aske, and had issue Raufe *sine prole*, *George*, Christopfer 3, Frauncis *sine prole*, and Roberte the 5 son, Brydget wyefe to Thomas Hussey of Sygeston, Anne wyefe to Marmaduke Vyncent of Sneyton, Meryell, Margerye, Elizabethhe, Margaret, and Jane.

GEORGE BOWES, nowe marshall of Barwycke, weddyd Dorothee, doughtre to Sir William Malorye of Studley, and hath issue William, Elizabeth, and Anne, Roberte, George, and Henrye.

The seid George weddyd to his ijde wyefe Jane, doughtre to Sir John Talbott of Grafton in Shropshire, son of Sir Gylberte, which was son of Sir Gylberte, deputye of Callyce, iijd son to John, the ijd Erle of Shrewisburie.

Sir George Bowes (then unknichted) had been appointed marshall of Berwick by Mary prior to 16 Jan., 1557-8, and he was reappointed by Elizabeth, 9 Nov., 1559. He was knichted at Berwick in 1560. Sharp, *Memorials of the Rebellion of 1569*, pp. 373, 377 (n). No arms are given in the manuscript.

¶ Substituted for "William fyrst Lord Eure," erased.

WILLIAM NORTON OF RULSTON IN CRAVEN IN YORKSHIRE.

Folio 82 d.

RYCHARD NORTON, son of John, weddyd Susan, doughtre to Rychard, Lord Latymer, and had issue *Frauncis*, John, *Edmond*, *William*, Thomas, George, Christopfer, Marmaduke, and Sampson Rychard *sine prole* and Henry *sine prole*, Elizabeth *sine prole*, Katheryn wyefe to Francys Bulmer of Thuresdale in the busshopryke, Anne wyefe to Roberte Bernard of Knaresborowgh, Elizabeth wyefe to Henrye Johnson, Marye wiefe to Henrye Greene, of Newbye, Clare, Jane and Johan and Suzan dyed yonge.

FRAUNCIS NORTON weddyd Abroe, doughtre to Christopher Wynbushe of Nockton in Lyncolneshere and sustre and on of theyres of Wynbushe of Nockton, and had issue Elizabeth, John, Susan, Henrye, Sara.

WYLLIAM NORTON of Rulston weddyd Anne, doughtre to Mathewe Boynton of Barmeston in Yorkeshere, and hath issue Thomas.

EDMOND NORTON weddyd Cycelye, doughtre to Mathewe Boynton aforseyd, and hath issue Myllycente and Rychard.

The will of Richard Norton of Norton first above named dated 9 April, 1585, and proved 28 June, 1586, is printed in *North Country Wills*, part ii. p. 120. See the note thereto by Mr. Clay, the editor of that volume, and also the elaboration of the Norton pedigree in Clay, *Dugdale's Visitation Continued*, vol. ii. p. 71, and the note to Harvey's Visitation *ante* p. 65. No arms are given in the manuscript.

ROBERTE CUNSTABLE OF WALLYNGTON IN NORTHUMBERLAND, ESQUYRE.

Folio 83.

SIR ROBERTE CUNSTABLE, knight, weddyd Jane, doughtre to Sir William Inglebye, and had issue *Marmaduke*, Thomas and William, Margerye wyefe to Sir Edward Gower, Katheryn wyefe to Sir Roger Cholmondley, Anne wyefe to George Hussey of Duffeld in Yorkshere and Joyce wyefe to Rowland Pudsey of Brettayne in Yorkshere.

SIR MARMADUKE CONSTABLE, knight, weddyd Elizabeth, doughtre to Thomas, Lord Darcy of the Northe, and hadde issue Katheryn wyfe to Sir Raufe Hedwoorth, Margaret *sine prole*, *Roberte*, Marmaduke *sine prole*, Isabell *sine prole*, Margerye and Dorothe.

ROBERTE CUNSTABLE of Wallyngton, aforeseyd, wedyd Dorothee, late wyfe to Sir Roger Fenwycke of Wallyngton in Northumberland, and doughtre to Sir John Wetheryngton, knight, and had issue Marmaduke *sine prole*, Marmaduke *sine prole* [*sic*], Rauphe *sine prole*.*

Sir Robert Constable of Flamborough, who married Jane Ingleby, joined the Pilgrimage of Grace, see note to the Constable pedigree in Harvey's Visitation *ante* p. 48. His son, Sir Marmaduke Constable of Nuncaton, Warwickshire, died 28 April, 1560, and is buried there. The latter's son, Sir Robert Constable of Flamborough and Wallington, who supplied the pedigree, married Dorothy, daughter of Sir William Gascoigne, and committed bigamy by marrying in her life-time Dorothy, daughter of Sir John Widdrington and relict of Sir Roger Fenwick. In 1553 he and his second wife Dorothy received from Queen Mary a pardon of all treasons, *Lansdowne MS.* 326. In the rebellion in 1569 he acted the part of spy for the crown, and he was knighted at Berwick in 1570. His grandson by his first wife, Sir William Constable, signed the death warrant of Charles the First. See Hodgson, *Northumberland*, part ii. vol. ii. p. 236 and part ii. vol. i. p. 255. No arms are given in the manuscript.

* 16 Harl. Soc. gives only one son named Robert.

SIR THOMAS GREYE OF HORTON, KNIGHT, IN NORTHUMBERLANDE.

Folio 83 d.

SIR THOMAS GREY of Horton, knight, weddyd [blank] and had issue *Davye Greye*.

DAVYED GREY had issue *Sir Thomas*.

SIR THOMAS GREY, knight, had issue *Sir Thomas*.

SIR THOMAS GREY the ijd knight, had issue *Thomas*.

THOMAS had issue *Sir Thomas Grey*.

SIR THOMAS GREYE, knight, weddyd and had issue *Thomas* and [blank] wyfe to [blank] Shotton of Berwyke.

THOMAS GREY weddyd [blank] doughtre to [blank] Fenwycke of Wallyngton, and had issue *Sir Roger* and *Lyonel sine prole*, Elizabeth wyefe to William Selbye of Braxston.

SIR ROGER GREY, knight, weddyd Isabell, doughtre to [blank] Lord Darcy and sustre to Thomas, Lord Darcy of Kneth, and had issue Cutberte *sine prole*; *Sir Thomas*; Petre weddyd Elyanor, doughtre to [blank] Haggerson of Haggerson and dyversse other *sine prole*; Edythe, wyefe to [blank] Swynhoo of Rocke, Margaret wyefe to Edward Mustyans of Barmore in Northumbreland; Dosabell, wiefe to Thomas Hebburne of Hebburne; Barbara, wyefe to Wylliam Strother of Newton in Northumberland.

SIR THOMAS GREY that nowe ys, knight, weddyd Dorothe, doughtre to ~~Roberte~~ [blank] [*sic*], and sustre to Roberte, Lorde Ogle, and had issue Isabell, wyefe to Raufe Grey of Chylllyngham; Agnes,* wyefe to Roberte Claverynge of Calylee†; Margerye, wyefe to John, son to George Heron of Chypches; Barbara, wyefe to Roger Proctor of Shawdon; Roger‡ *sine prole*; Ursula, wyefe to Humfrey, son to John Heron of Bokenfyelde§; and Margaret, vnmaryed.||

At the foot of the above pedigree it is sketched again in tabular form in the handwriting of Glover without addition. It will be noted that in Harvey's Visitation *ante* p. 11, he gives Sir Thomas Grey of Horton the arms of Horton, but does not venture on any pedigree. Dalton's attempt at a pedigree as given above is full of blanks in the earlier part and notwithstanding the elaborate pedigree of the family of Grey in Raine, *North Durham*, p. 326, there is still much obscurity around the early family history both of Grey of Heton and of Grey of Horton. No arms are given by Dalton in the manuscript.

* 16 Harl. Soc. has *Anne*.

† 16 Harl. Soc. has *Callaby*. The right word is *Callaly*.

‡ Omitted in 16 Harl. Soc.

§ 16 Harl. Soc. has *Bockam*.

|| 16 Harl. Soc. has *married to John Baxster*.

WYLLIAM HETHERYNTON OF BLETTON IN CUMBRELAND.

Folio 84 d.

[Blank] HETHERINGTON of Bletton in Cumberland, weddyd [blank] doughtre to [blank] and hadde issue *Christopofer, John, Thomas, Wylliam, Alyxander* and Hewghe, Jane, wyefe to [blank].

CHRYSTOPHER HETHERYNGTON of Bletton weddyd [blank] doughtre to [blank] and had issue *John* and Henry and Isabell.

JOHN HETHERYNGTON, ijd brother to Christopofer, weddyd [blank] doughtre to [blank] and hathe issue *Thomas, Wylliam*, and certen doughters.

THOMAS HETHERYNGTON (ijd brother to Christopofer) of Walton in Cumberland, weddyd *Alyce*, doughtre to [blank] Lyvocke of Cumberland, and had issue *Edward, Wylliam*, nowe capteyne here (and ij basterds *John* and *Wylliam*), *Margaret sine prôle*, Elizabeth wyefe to Stephen Atkynson, *Alyce* wyefe to Thomas Cragell of Cumberland.

EDWARD, eldyst son of Thomas, weddyd [blank] and had issue *Davyd*.

WYLLIAM, ijd son to Thomas, weddyd *Margaret*, doughtre to [blank] Kyrkebye of Holdrenes in Yorkeshere.

The word Bletton is a corruption for Bleatarn in the township of Laversdale in the parish of Irthington in Cumberland in which parish there is a charity, established in 1792, called Hetherington's Charity. The name Hetherington is at present well represented in that parish.

The description of William Hetherington as "nowe capteyne here" is omitted in 16 *Harl. Soc.* where the pedigree is reproduced without other alteration or addition, but the words "a capitaine" are retained and the pedigree goes only down to the same date (1558) in Richard Mundy's manuscript, Harl. MS. 1374 (2) printed in vol. vii. of the Harleian Society's publications as the Visitation of Cumberland by Richard St. George, Norroy, in 1615. In December, 1558, Captain Hetherington or Etherington commanded 100 horsemen on the Border. He had died by 10 Jan., 1558-9, *Cal. State Papers Foreign 1558-9*, pp. 47, 88. No arms are given in the manuscript.

HUMFREY COLWYCHE OF BERWYCK.

Folio 85.

[Blank] COLWYCHE of Colwyche weddyd [blank] and had issue [blank] theldyst [blank] the ijde [blank].

[Blank] the ijd son of Rychemond besyde London, weddyd [blank] doughtre to [blank] and had issue *Rychard*.

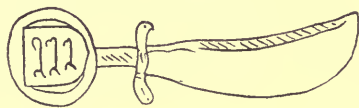
RYCHARDE COLWYCHE of Thystleworthe besyde London, weddyd Elizabeth, doughtre to [blank] Ryder of [blank] and had issue *Humfrey* Colwyche.

HUMFREY COLWYCHE of Berwycke, weddyd Cysselye, doughtre to Wylliam Holmes, late Lord Mayre of Yorke by whom he hathe issue *Matheue* and John and Elizabeth *sine prole*, and Marye *sine prole*.

Humphrey Colwyche was clerk to Lord William Eure, Captain of Berwick on the 27 June, 1558, *Cal. State Papers Foreign 1558-9*, p. 73, and he was in the employ of Lord William Grey of Wilton, Governor of Berwick, and was engaged in carrying correspondence between Lord Grey and Sir William Cecil in November, 1560, *Cal. State Papers Foreign 1560-1*, pp. 411, 529. No arms are given in the manuscript.

For particulars about William Holmes, Lord Mayor of York, 1546, see a note in 16 Harl. Soc. p. 63.

[Coyners falcion.]

THE DYSCENTS OF SIR GEORGE COYGNYERS
OF SOKBORNE.

Folio 85 d.

[I fynd not anye Coynyers to com in with the conquest. In Sokborne church lyeth one Sir John Coynyers with hys legge a crosse, and sheld by his syde.]*

ROGER OF CONIERS cam into England with Wylliam the conquerour, and had issue *Roger* which Roger was Constable

* The words in brackets are interposed in Flower's handwriting.

of Durham and keper of the toure there as by the deede of William then busshoppe there hit dothe appeare *qui sequitur postea* and also he was enfeoffyd in certen lands in the tyme of K. Henrye the jth by Ranulphus, busshoppe of Durham and also was made constable of Durham by Kinge He. the j *qui sequitur postea* which seyde Roger had issue *Roger* the ijde.

ROGER CONYERS the iijd was in the tyme of Kinge Henrye the ijd as by a inquysicon then taken appeareth *qui sequitur* and had issue *Robert*.

ROBERT hadde issue *Roger* theldyst and *Galfryste*.

ROGER had issue *Roberte* which *Roberte* solde thenheryt-
annce to his vncle *Galfryste*.

GALFRYDE had issue *John*.

A JOHN had issu *John sine prole* and *Galfryst* which was seasyd in the land aftre the death of his brother John. and dyed also without issue, and aftre that the iijd brother and yongest son of John cam to the inherytannce namyd *Sir Humfrey*, a knight, which *Sir Humfrey* as by deede appeareth 1270. dyd gyve certen lands to the Abbeye of Ryvals and had issue *John*.

B JOHN the son of *Humfrey* had issue *John* and *Roger*.

[The following notes A and B appear in the margin but are crossed through. They refer apparently to another pedigree.]

A. Thother seythe this John theldyst son of John had a son called *John sine prole*.

B. Thother seythe this Roger was the yongre John's son and not his brother.

JOHN weddyd ij wyefs, viz., Elizabeth who had issu Elizabeth, wyefe to Sir *Roberte Colvell*, which Sir Robert had issue Sir *Wylliam*, which had issue John Colvell, which John Colvell had issue *Isabell* wyef to John Wandysford, and Johan wyef to *Wylliam Maleverer*.

The seyde John Coygnyers to his ijd wyef wedyd one Christyan by whom he had issue *Petronyll*, wyefe to Sir *Roberte Herle sine prole*, which John or his father dyd entayle, A. 8 E. 3 Sokborne and other to his heyres males of his bodye, and for want thereof to theyres males of Robert Herle and *Petronyll* his wyef, and for wante therof to *Galfryste* Coygnyers the son of Roger and for want therof to John a yonger brother to the *Galfryste* who aftre† enjoyed yt.

† 16 Harl. Soc. has the word *last* instead of the word *after*.

ROGER COYGNERS ijd son of John had issue Galfryd afore namyd *sine prole*, and *John Conyers*.

JOHN CONYERS, son of Roger, weddyd Elizabeth, one of the doughters and one of the heyres of Wylliam de Atton, and hadde issue *Roberte*. Afre the death of which John Coygners there was a offyce fonde at Durham that he held Sokborne in fee tayle by onelye shewynge a fawchon to the busshopp, *qui sequitur*, and that Robert was his son and heire which fawchon on thone syde the hylte hathe iij Lyons of Englund and on thother syde a blacke egle with one head† dysplayed.

ROBERTE, son of John, weddyd Isabell, iijd doughtre and one of the iij heyres of Wylliam de Perte and Johan his wyfe, which Wylliam and Johan had issu also Elizabeth and Margaret the ijd, which Elizabeth was maryed to Aske, and had issue Conanus Aske, and Margaret was weddyd to Wylliam Edlyngton as by a deede of partycon appeareth *qui sequitur* betwene the seid Conanus Aske, William Edlyngton and Margaret his wyfe, and Roberte Conyers and Margaret his wyfe, 14 Aprilis A. 7 H. 6, which Roberte and Isabell had issue Chrystopher Conyers.

This Robert lord of Sokborne lyeth in the churche there and dyed 25 Aprilis, 1433.§

SIR CHRYSTOPHER CONYERS weddyd Marye, doughtre to Wylliam Eure, knight, and had issue *Wylliam* (1), *Roberte* (2), *Humfrye* (3) and John the 4. And Mawld, wyfe to Wylberfoys: Isabel, the ijd; Johan the iijd; and Elizabeth the 4; which Marye dyed 16 Marche, 1470, and lyeth at Sokborne.

WYLLIAM CONYERS weddyd Anne, doughtre to Raufe Bygot of Settryngton, knight, and had issue *Chrystopher*, Raufe the ijd, George, Robert, Roger, Rychard and *Cutberte*, late|| sheryf of the busshopryke; Anne the j doughtre, Marye, Margaret, and Agnes the iijth doughtre.

CHRYSTOPHER CONYERS, son and heyre to Wylliam, weddyd Anne, doughtre to Markenfeld, and had issue *Thomas*; Jane, wyfe to Skargyll; Margaret, wyfe to John Normavell *sine prole*; Johan, wyfe to Palmes; and Mary, a nunne.

THOMAS CONYERS weddyd Margaret, doughtre to Edward Ratclyffe, knight, of Cartyngton, and had issue *Sir George* and Dorothe, wyfe to Warryn Skarkell.

† The words "with one head" are not in 16 Harl. Soc.

§ 16 Harl. Soc. gives this date as 22 April, anno 1437.

|| The word *late* is substituted for the word *now*. See *post*, p. 142.

SIR GEORGE CONYERS made knight of the carpett at the coronacon of Quene Anne Bullen, weddyd Anne, doughtre to John Dawney of Sesay in [blank] knight, sustre to Thomas, Dawney, and they had issue ~~Francysse~~ [sic]; John, son and heyre; Robert; William; and Thomas the 4 son; Francysse; Elyenor and Elizabethe Conyers; Roger theight; Christopfer the 9; and Marye the xth child.

HUMFREY COYGNERS iijd son to Chrystopher Coygners and Marye Eure, weddyd [blank] doughtre to [blank] and had issue Christopfer Coygners¶ that nowe ys of Yarum neuer yet maryed but hathe base sons.

CUTBERTE COYGNERS, nowe sheryfe of the busshopryke, and son to Wylliam Coygners and Anne Bygott, weddyd fyrste [blank] doughtre to [blank] late wyfe to [blank] of [blank] by whom he had no issue. Then afre he weddyd [blank] doughtre to [blank] and hathe issue dyverse.

[The underwritten notes of evidence follow on in the manuscript in the same handwriting as the body of the pedigree.]

Waltre, Busshopp of Durham, made Erle of Northumberland in Kinge William the Conqueror's daies kylld at Gateshead by the people.

William a somtyme Abbott of Careles, succedyd to Waltre in the busshopryke and browght the fyrst monks to Durham.

Rychard was busshoppe of Durham in Kinge Rychard the fyrst daies.

Hewghe succedyd in the busshopryke afre Rycharde.

This Wylliam Busshoppe of Durham afre namyd dyd geve the Constableschipe of Durham to Roger Conyers in hec verba :

Willelmus dei gratiâ Dunelmensis Episcopus [cum] Capitulo Sancti Cuthberti omnibus baronibus Episcopatus francie Anglis clericis laicis salutem Sciatis me dedisse et concessisse Rogero de Coneriis Connestabulum Dunelmensem in feodum et hereditatem et custodiam turris quantum ad me pertinet et testor et affirmo quod Robertus de Bethlington eum fecit heredem totius terre sue in presentiâ meâ. Et volo et concedo et firmiter præcipio ut bene et in pace libere quiete teneat hec omnia que pater suus tenuit eo die quo fuit vivus et defunctus. Testibus Laurentio priore Cuthberto priore de Gisburn, Ricardo priore Hagustaldensi, Nichola Canonico Guazone et Ranulpho Archidiaconis, Roberto de Friboys, Grev de Humez fratre suo Roberto Maluerim, Luca de Rane, Waltero Manil' aliisque pluribus.

The same was grauntyd to hym by K. Henrye 1 as follows—H. Rex Anglie Wesper [sic] et custodibus pacis suis de Episcopatu Dunelmensi salutem præcipio quod Rogerus de Cosneriis habeat custodiam suam de militibus qui wardam suam faciunt in Castello Dunelmensi sicut melius habuit die quo mare transivit præcepto meo [et] bene et in pace teneat &c Anno apud Karth.

Aboute this same tyme there was one Henrye Conyers and another Roger as by the wytnes of a olde deede appeareth geven forth by the said Roger the iide.

¶ 16 Harl. Soc. does not mention Christopher and states that Humphrey never married, but had a base son.

Inquyscion taken in the tyme of K. Henrye the iid as followethe—
 H. Rex Anglie Dux Normannie et Aquitania et Comes Andegavie
 Justiciariis vicecomitibus ministris et omnibus fidelibus tocius Eboracensis et Episcopatus Dunelmensis Haliwarfok salutem Sciatis nos inquisivisse per barones et milites curie Dunelmensis Rectam hereditatem Rogeri de Conyers de quâ Ranulphus Episcopus Dunelmensis Rogerum fratrem ejusdem Rogeri feofavit scilicet de Hoton, Norton, Holme et Haugrave pro feodo unius militis et Ringeton et Eseye et Didneshale pro feodo unius militis et Bishopton cum membris et Sokeburn pro feodo unius militis et Elvaclint quam tenet de Honore de Brandspethe et Westaclint et Ewenewoode et Morleia et Maclamdade pro feodo unius militis. Et Bedlingeton et Bedlingtonsy pro feodo duorum militum. Et Fenigham in Norfolke quam tenet de honore de Crek pro feodo dimidii militis. Has predictas terras cum pertinentibus per inquisitionem quam fecimus per predictos barones et militatem Eboraci concessimus et confirmavimus predicto Rogero de Connyers et heredibus suis per cartam nostram in feodo et hereditate libere quiete et honorifice tenendas faciundo forinsecus Episcopo Dunelmensi et aliis dominis suis. Prohibemus autem ne quis predictum Rogerum vel heredes ejus molestet vel implacitet de predictis tenementis suis precepto nostro super nostram forisfacturam Testibus hiis Ricardo de Lusey tunc Justiciario Comite Rogero Cornubie Ricardo de Hume et multis aliis.

Humfridus Conyers miles dedit concessit et confirmavit anno domini 1270 ad festum Nativitatis Sancti Johannis baptisti Abbati et Monasterio de Ryevall in liberum purum et perpetuam elemosinam unam peciam terre que jacet inter sichetum quod dicitur Burne subtus spinetum dicti Humfridi et terram quam idem monasterium habent [*sic*] ex donacione Gilberti Handsard et totam partem suam aque de Teyse quantum dicta pecia terre duratur versus dictum spinetum et dictum sichetum ad piscandam &c. et concessit quod libere possint petras colligere in aquâ suâ et navigio cariare quantum aqua et terra sua duratur videlicet ad divisas in Dittinsall et Grisbey sine detrimento bosci et terre dicti Humfridi singulis annis inter Pascha et Penthecosta. Item dictus Humfredus dedit dicto monasterio annuatim unam carrectatam spinarum de tractu duorum equorum in Thursdalle capiendam per visum forestarii et liberum transitum ad dictas spinas &c.

Item dictus Abbas et monasterium concesserunt dicto Humfrido et heredibus et assignatis suis et hominibus et animalibus suis liberum transitum ad pectora [*i.e.*, pecora] sua ad aquanda et transienda per quendam exitum ad latitudinem *xl^{ta}* pedum ad idem designatum inter terram quam dicti monachi habent ex donacione Gilberti Hansard et terram quam habent ex donacione dicti Humfridi &c.

Ricardus de Bury.

Anno Regni Regis Eduardi iii a conquestu viii^o et pontificatus domini Richardi Episcopi primo coram Thomâ de Heppitofes Rogero de Esshe et Simone de Griesbye Justiciariis assignatis et aliis dicti domini Episcopi fidelibus Johannes de Conyers recognovit maneria de Biscopton Sokburn Herperley et Cloucroft cum pertinentibus esse jus Radulphi de Nesham capellani et Johannis de Burton capellani ex dono prædicti Johannis de Coniers et pro hac recognitione prædicti Ranulphus et Johannis de Burton concesserunt prædicto Johanni De Coygners prædicta maneria cum pertinentibus. Et illa ei reddiderunt in eadem curiâ habenda et tenenda eidem Johanni de Coyners et heredibus masculis de corpore suo exeuntibus videlicet prædicta maneria de Byscpton Sokburne et Harperlaye de domino Episcopo et successoribus suis et prædictum manerium de Cloucroft de capitalibus dominis feodi illius per servicia que ad dicta maneria pertinent impetuum.

Et si contingat idem Johannes Conyers obire sine herede masculo de corpore suo tunc remanebunt dicta maneria Roberto de Herle et Petronille uxori ejus et heredibus masculis ipsorum. Et si ipsi obierunt sine herede masculo tunc predicta maneria remanebunt Galfrido filio Rogeri de Conyers et heredibus suis masculis. Et si Galfridus obierit sine herede (de) masculo predicta maneria remanebunt Johauni fratri ejusdem Galfridi et heredibus suis masculis. Et si Johannes obierit sine herede masculo tunc predicta maneria remanebunt rectis heredibus predicti Johannis Conyers tenenda imperpetuum &c.

A INQUISYCIION.—Robertus filius et heres Johannis Conyers chivaler dicit quod ubi compertum est per quandam inquisitionem coram Roberto de Laton Escaetore domini Episcopi Dunelmensis virtute brevis dicti domini Episcopi sibi directi captam in cancellario ejusdem domini Episcopi retornatam quod predictus Johannes Conyers chivaler fuit seisitus die quo obiit de manerio de Sokburne cum pertinentibus in dominico suo ut de feodo talliato sibi et heredibus masculis de corpore suo exeuntibus et illud tenuit de dicto domino Episcopo in capite per servicium demonstrandi dicto domino Episcopo UNUM FFAUCHON ita quod postquam dictus Episcopus illud videre [sic] restituat demonstranti pro omnibus serviciis.

Uppon the hylte on thone syde the fawchon ys g 3 lyons passant regardaunte or, & on thother side a egle dysplayed wth one head s.

Participatio et Allottacio facta per literas A.R.E. apud Colbrun inter Conanum de Aske filium et heredem Elizabethæ aincie filie et unius heredis Willelmi de Perte et Johanne nuper uxoris dicti Willelmi, Robertum de Conyers et Isabellam uxorem suam filiam et alteram heredem predicti Willelmi et Johanne et Willelmum Edlyngton et Margaretam uxorem ejus filiam et terciam heredem predicti Willelmi et Johanne 14 Aprilis A. 7 H 6 ex maneriis suis in Colburn, Neusum, Feryngton cum membris &c. in Comitatu Eboracensi &c. unde A cecidit Conano b. Roberto et c Willelmo Edlyngton &c. Et Carelton in Comitatu lincolnensi cum membris.

Willelmus de Vescye ultimus recognovit Anthonio Beke Episcopo Dunelmensi maneria de Alnewyke, Tuggeshale in Northumbriâ et manerium de Cathrope cum pertinentibus in Comitatu Lincolnensi et maneria de Malton, Langton, Brumpton et Wytringham cum pertinentibus in Comitatu Eboracensi. Et pro hâc recognacione idem Episcopus dedit eodem Willelmo unum spervarium solum Northumbr. Lincoln. Eboru.

et ultimus idem Anthonius Beke Episcopus Dunelmensis recognovit predicto Willelmo de Vescye predicta maneria de Malton, Langton, Brompton et Wintringham cum pertinentibus in Comitatu Eboracensi et manerium de Cathrope in Comitatu Lincolnensi cum pertinentibus et heredibus dicti Willelmi Vescy de corpore suo procreatis. Et si dictus Willelmus decesserit sine herede de corpore suo tunc maneria predicta remanebunt Willelmo de Vescye de Kyldare et heredibus de corpore suo. Et si ipse Willelmus de Kyldare decesserit sine herede de corpore suo procreato tunc predicta maneria remanebunt integre rectis heredibus ipsius Willelmi de Vescye. Et hec recognacio erat facta A. Edwardi primo vicessimo quarto.

Sir George Conyers who supplied the pedigree was appointed one of the Council of North, 31 Dec., 1558. *Cal. State Papers Foreign 1558-1559*, p. 55.

The wills, inquisitions and evidences for proving the Conyers pedigree are all given more fully than can be attempted here in Surtees, *Durham*, vol. iii, in the pedigree of Conyers of Sockburn on p. 247 and in the pedigree of Conyers of Layton on p. 37 of that volume. Cuthbert

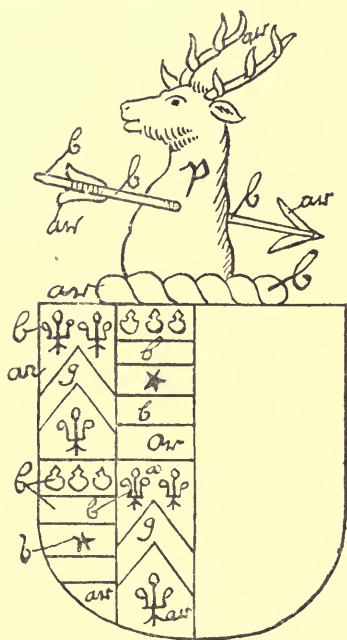
Conyers last mentioned in the pedigree married Mary, daughter of Thomas Layton and died 7 Oct., 1558.

In the *P.R.O. List of Sheriffs*, Cuthbert Conyers is given as under-sheriff of Durham county in 1552 and Robert Tempest as under-sheriff in 1558. The names of the sheriffs of Durham from 1549 to 1575 are not given therein. In the margin of the pedigree the arms of the fathers of the wives of the Conyers are described as in 16 Harl. Soc., but no arms are given for Conyers in the manuscript.

In *Arch. Aeliana*, 2 ser. vol. xv. p. 214, are three fine illustrations from photographs of the Conyers Falchion and an article thereon by Mr. Charles Clement Hodges. It was exhibited by Sir Edward W. Blackett at a meeting of the Newcastle Society of Antiquaries on 29 April, 1891.

Mr. H. W. E. Davis, editor of *Regesta Regum Anglo-Normannorum*, thinks that the charter of Henry I. *supra*, p. 139, was addressed to the *custodes* of the bishopric *sede vacante* i.e. 1129-33, and that the word *pacis* is an interpolation by Dalton.

[Sir William Bellasis of Newborough.]



[BELLASIS quartering ERRINGTON.]

The crest seems to have been added in later ink.

THE DYSSENTS OF SIR WYLLIAM BELASSYS,
KNIGHT, OF NEWBOROUGH IN YORKE-
SHERE ORELS OF HENTKNOLL IN THE
BUSSHOPRYK.

Folio 90 d.

[*His Word*] Foiaulte et diligence.

MEMORANDUM that one John Belasys dyd founde one Chauntrey in the paryshe church of our ladye of Durham in the northe baylyewycke,* which chauntrye was of St. Katheryn to the which he gave certen lands for the findynge of a pryste there to pray for his soule and Alyce his fyrst wyfe's and Sybell then his ijde wyfe bearinge date 22 Aprilis, 1419, Thomas then beinge busshoppe of Durham.

WYLLIAM BELASSYS of Hentknoll in the busshopryk of Durham, weddyd [blank] doughtre to [blank] and had issue *Thomas Belasys* onelye.

THOMAS BELASYS weddyd Margaret, doughtre to [blank] Thyrkell of Melvernebye† and had issue *Rychard* and *Anthonye*, a pryst doctor of the lawe; *Elizabeth*, weddyd to *Clayrevaulx* of *Crofte*; and *Anne*, weddyd to *Anthonye Smythe* of *Ketton*.

RYCHARD BELASSYS of Hentknolle weddyd *Margerye*, doughtre and coheyre to [blank] Eryngton of *Moreton* in *Northumbreland*, and had issue *Cycelye sine prole*; *William sine exitu* [sic]; *Thomas sine prole*; *William* and *Thomas sine exitu*; *Margaret*, weddyd to *Wylliam Pulleyne* of *Scotton*; *Anthonye sine prole*; *Anne sine prole*; *Jane*, weddyd to *John Hedwoorth*, son to *Sir Rauf*; and *Rycharde*.‡

SIR WYLLIAM BELASSYS of Newborowghe or Hentknoll, made knight at Newcastle A 5 and 6 Phillip et Marie, weddyd Margaret, doughtre to *Sir Nycholus Fayrefax* of *Gyllynge* in *Yorkseshere*, and had issue *Anne sine prole*; *Rychard sine prole*; *Nycholus*; *Katheryn*; *Henrye*; *Jane* and *Charles*.

Also as appeareth by one indenture of exchange betwene *Roberte Pryour* of *Durham* and *John§ de Bellasis*,

* 16 Harl. Soc. has *Barwyke*.

† 16 Harl. Soc. has *Melbeorley*.

‡ These children and the children of *Sir William Bellasis* differ from those given in 16 Harl. Soc.

§ 16 Harl. Soc. has *William* instead of *John* here, but *John* on the next line.

which seyd Pryour dyd gyve vnto the seyd John Hentknoll for Wollueston dated in December, || 1379, thes wytnes Raufe de Eure and John Coygners, knights, William de Hette and William de Elmedon and other.

See the notes on this pedigree in Harvey's visitation *ante* p. 15. There is much additional information in the pedigree of Bellasis in Surtees, *Durham*, vol. i. p. 203.

|| 16 Harl. Soc. has *September* instead of *December*.

SIR NYCHOLAS FAYREFAXE OF GYLLINGE IN YORKESHIRE, KNIGHT.

Folio 91 d.

[*Crest*] A lyons heade raced s. ~~peel~~ g langyd g.

WYLLIAM FAYREFAXE had issue *Thomas* or *Bygone*.

~~Thomas~~ [*sic*] or BYGONE weddyd [blank] doughtre to Sir Jerrarde of Lancashire and had issue *Thomas*.

THOMAS weddyd [blank] doughtre to Sir Raufe Surtys of Dyndesdale and had issue *Bygone* or *Thomas*.

BYGONE weddyd [blank] doughtre to Rawelyff of Colthorpe, and hadde issue *Thomas*.

THOMAS weddyd [blank] doughtre and one of the heyres of Sir Rycharde (or Sir Wylliam) Malbytche, and hadde issue *Thomas Fayrefaxe*, which Malbytche had also a son Wylliam *sine exitu* and another doughtre and heyre, wyef to Wylliam Beckwythe of Flynte.*

THOMAS FAYREFAXE, son of Thomas, weddyd fyrst [blank] doughtre to the lord Mawleye by whom he had no issue. And afre he weddyd Margaret, doughtre and one of theyres of Iven Etton and hadde issue *Rycharde*; thother doughter and heyre of Etton was wyfe to Sir Christofer Morrysbye.

RYCHARD FAYREFAXE of Walton, weddyd Ewstace, doughtre and one of the heyres of Carthorpe and doughtre of Sir Rycharde, son of Sir Rycharde Argum, and had issue *Wylliam*, Bryan and Sir Gweye, Thomas and Myles, Margaret, wyfe to Askew†; and Agnes, wyfe to John

* 16 Harl. Soc. has *Clynt*.

† 16 Harl. Soc. has wrongly *Crathorne* instead of *Askewe*.

Cawood; the seid Carthorpe had also another doughtre and heyre maryed to Askewe of Lyncolneshere, and Sir Richard Argum had another doughtre and heyre weddyd to Sir Marmaduke (or rather Sir Robert) Constable.

WYLLIAM FAYREFAX weddyd Katheryn, doughtre to Sir Humfrey Nevell of Thorneton Brydges, and had issue *Sir Thomas*.

SIR THOMAS FAYREFAX, knight, weddyd Elizabeth, doughtre to Roberte Sherborne of Stonyeherste in Lancashire, and had issue *Sir Thomas*, Rycharde and Roberte, John, Jane, wyf to Sir Richard Albrowghe, knight; Elizabeth, Dorathe, wyfe to Christopfer Nelson, Isabell and Anne.

SIR THOMAS FAYREFAX, knight, weddyd Anne, doughtre to Sir Wylliam Gascoyne of Galtherope, and had issue *Sir Nycholus*, Thomas, Myles, Wylliam, Gwe, Thomas† and Robert, hys vjth son, and William‡ *sine prole*, Isabell, Elizabeth, Dorathe, Katheryn and Margaret, wyfe to John Sawyer of Worsall, and Anne, wyfe to Harrington.

SIR NYCHOLUS, nowe of Gyppinge,§ wedyd Jane, doughtre to Gwey Palmes, Sergeant of the lawe, and had issue *Wylliam*, *Nycholus*, Margaret lady Belhowsse, and Marye [*sic*], Elyanor, wyfe to Vavasor, Cutbert. Robert, Marye, wyfe to Curwen, Thomas, Elizabeth, George, Henrye, Robert, and Edward Farefax the xiiij child.

SIR WYLLIAM FAYREFAX wedyd Agnes, daughter to George, lord Darcy of Kneth, *he was made knight in Scotland aftere the siege of lyth by the Duke of Norffolk A. ijde Elizab. Reg.*||

NYCHOLUS [*sic*].

MARGARET, wyfe to Sir Wylliam Beslasses of Newborowghe in Yorkeshere or of Hentknoll in the busshopryche, knight, had issue as afore.

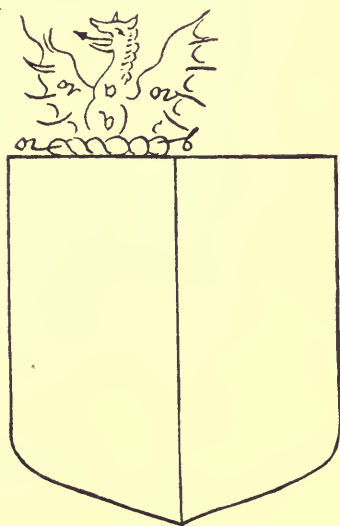
References to the wills and inquisitions illustrative of the above pedigree will be found in Clay, *Extinct and Dormant Peerages of the Northern Counties of England*. In the manuscript the arms of the fathers of the wives are described in the margin as in 16 Harl Soc., but no shield of arms for Fairfax is given in the manuscript.

† Neither *Thomas* nor *William* are in 16 Harl. Soc.

§ 16 Harl. Soc. has *Gyllyng*.

|| The words in italics and many interlineations are in Flower's handwriting.

[Roger Dalton of Kirby Misperton.]



ROGER DALTON OF KYRKBYE MYSPERTON IN
YORKESHIRE.

Folio 92 d.

SIR RYCHARD DALTON of Byssepam in Lancasshere, knight, hadde issue *Sir Roberte* and *Sir John*.

SIR JOHN ijde son of Sir Rychard, had issue *Petre*.

SIR PETRE hadde issue *John*.

JOHN hadde issue *Thomas*.

THOMAS weddyd [blank] doughtre to Sir Wylliam Pyckeryng, and hadde issue *Edmonde* and Wylliam.

EDMONDE weddyd Katheryn, doughtre to Sir Roger Hastings of Rosbye in Yorkeshere, and had issue *Edmond* and William.

EDMOND weddyd fyrste Beatrix, doughtre to Leyton of Sproddeston in Yorkeshere, and had issue John *sine prole* and Jane.

Aftre the seid Edmond weddyd to his ijde wyfe, Elizabeth, doughtre to Awsten Cathrall of Craven in Yorkeshere, hadd issue *Roger* that nowe ys; Katheryn, *sine prole*; William *sine prole*; Watre *sine prole*; Agnes, *sine prole*; Christopofer *sine prole*; Rychard *sine prole* and Elizabeth, twyndles, which Elizabethhe weddyd Bartholomewe Poskeye*; Edmond *sine prole*; Malde *sine prole*; and Elyanor *sine prole*.†

ROGER DALTON of Kyrkbye Mysperton in Yorkeshere, weddyd fyrst Agnes, doughtre to Christopofer Whalleye of Oteley‡ in Yorkeshere and hadde issue Elizabeth.

The seyde Roger weddyd to his ijd wyfe, Alyce, doughtre to Gyles Woode of Pyckerynge lythe and had issue Edmond *sine prole* and Jane.

Aftre the seid Roger that nowe ys weddyd to his iijde wyfe, Anne, doughtre to Wylliam Swynborne of Capheton in Northumbreland, and had issue Isabell, Francysse, Anne, Barbara, Roger, Fraunces, Marye and Dorothee.

Aftre the seid Roger weded to his fourth wyfe [blank].§

Administration was granted to the effects of Thomas Dalton of Kirbymysperton 21 June, 1462, *Wills in the Yorkshire Registry 1389 to*

* 16 Harl. Soc. has *Paslew*.

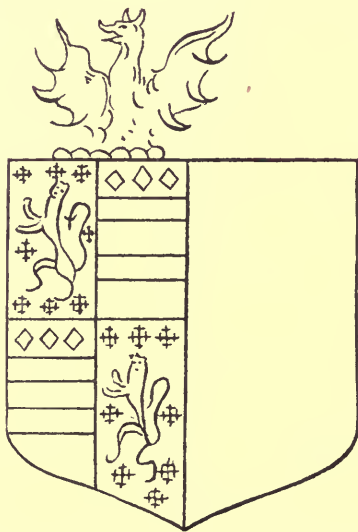
† Elyanor is not in 16 Harl. Soc.

‡ 16 Harl. Soc. has *Aley* instead of *Oteley*.

§ There is no mention of a fourth wife in 16 Harl. Soc. The above last line in the MS. *Anstis C. 9* is apparently an addition but is in the same handwriting

1514, p. 49, and to the effects of Edmund Dalton of Kirby Misperton 22 Oct., 1529, *Wills in the Yorkshire Registry 1514 to 1553*, p. 49. By inquisition taken at York, 18 Sept., 1530, it was found that Edmund Dalton died 31 May, 1530, that Roger his son and heir was aged 14 and was married to Anne, daughter of Christopher Whalley and that his other sons were William, Walter, Thomas and Christopher. Henry Neville, Earl of Westmorland, who had been lieutenant-general of the army in the North in 1558 by his will dated 18 Aug., 1563, bequeathed to Roger Dalton a black gelding, from which it may be inferred that Roger Dalton was probably like his cousin, Lawrence Dalton, Norroy, in attendance upon the Earl on the Border. The will of Roger Dalton "sometymes of Kirkby Misperton and nowe of Knockmoan in the Countie of Waterford in Irelande," dated 9 Oct., 1595, and proved 27 April, 1597, is printed in *North Country Wills*, part ii. p. 167.

[Sir Robert Dalton of Bispgham.]



[DALTON.

Quartering FLEMINGE of Croston. Barry of six argent and azure, in chief three lozenges gules.]

[DALTON OF BISPHAM IN LANCASHIRE.]

SIR ROBERT DALTON of Byspam, knight, eldyst son of Sir Richard (as on thother side) wedyd [blank] doughtre to Sir Thomas Lathum, knight, and had issue *Sir John*.

SIR JOHN *tempore E. iij* wedyd [blank] doughtre to Sir Henrye Hussey, knight, and had issue *Sir John*.

SIR JOHN the ijde *tempore E. iij* wedyd [blank] doughtre to Sir Rycharde Pylkington, knight, and had issue *Sir Richarde* and *Roberte*, of which Robert cometh Robert that nowe ys.

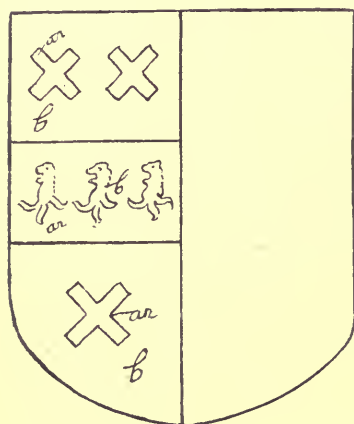
SIR RICHARD DALTON of Byspam, knight, wedyd Katheryn, daughter to Sir Thomas Venables, knight, and had issue Alys and other daughters.

ALYCE DALTON, one of the daughters and heyres wedyd to William Gryffyth of Penryn in Carnarvanshere, and had issue Sir William and Jennett.

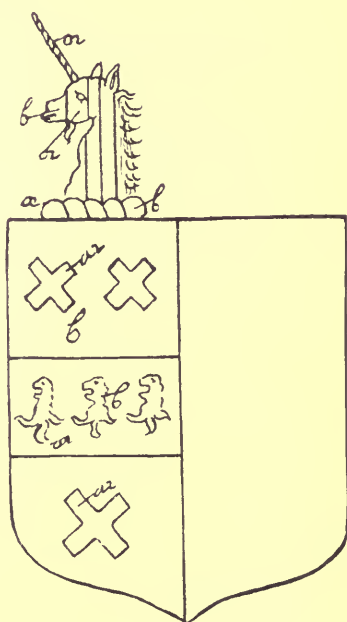
In the margin in the above pedigree opposite to the last generation are inserted in the manuscript the words "Loke more vi leaves afterwarde," but in the manuscript as now existing there are only five leaves which come after the above pedigree. This is unfortunate, for the missing part would probably have given the descent of Lawrence Dalton the herald as in 16 Harl. Soc. p. 87.

On the seal of Lawrence Dalton set to the grant of a crest to Thomas Venables, Baron of Kinderton, dated 2 Nov., 1560, are the same quartered arms and crest for Dalton as are in this manuscript *Anstis C. 9*, and reproduced here. On the seal the arms and crest are encircled by the motto *Il sera come dieu plaira*. The seal is tricked in *Ashmole MS. 833*, 30 fol. 235. The same seal from Dalton's grant of arms to John Bennett dated 6 Nov., 1560, is reproduced on page 156. To the shield given in the manuscript for Sir Robert Dalton of Bispham, reproduced on the opposite page, there is a note in Flower's handwriting "this have not to do with Flemynge cote" and this would appear to be correct.

[Oliver Gale of
Thirntoft.]




[Francis Gale of
Ackam Grange.]



FRAUNCES GALE OF ACKAM GRANGE IN
YORKESHIRE.

lio 93 d.

OLYVER GALE of Thyrnetofte in the Countye of Yorke, weddyd Ellyn, doughtre to Marshall of Rychemondshere, and hadde issue *James* and *George*.

JAMES weddyd in Spaygne. Hys armes ys the gryffyn . He hath no issue.

GEORGE weddyd Marye, doughtre to Roberte Lord of Kendall, and hadde issue *Frauncys* that nowe ys; Isabell, wyfe to Raufe Halle, nowe lord mayre of Yorke;* Anne, wyfe to Roberte Peycocke, Aldreman of Yorke; Thomas *sine prole*; Alyce, wyfe to Christofer Clapham of Lyllyn in Craven in Yorkeshere; Dorothee weddyd fyrste to John Rokesbye of Kyrkesandall, and aftre wyfe to Thomas, son to Sir William Fayrefaxe of Steyton; Elizabethhe, wyfe to Wylliam Malorye, ijd son to Wylliam Maloree of Howton Toyngnes in Yorkeshere.†

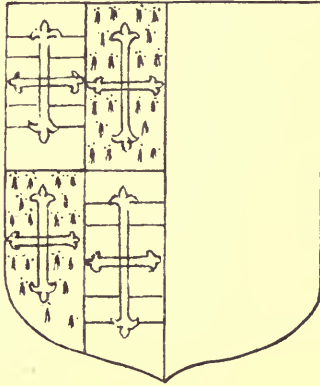
FRANCES GALE of Ackam Grange in Yorkeshere, weddyd Anne, doughtre to Wylliam Clapham of Beamondsley in Craven in Yorkeshere, and hath issue George *sine exitu* and George *sine exitu*; Marye, Thomas *sine prole*, and *Roberte Gale*.

As stated in a note to Harvey's visitation *ante* p. 61, arms and a crest were granted to Francis Gale by Dalton on the 26 March, 1559. He was buried at Rufforth, his will was dated 28 Nov., 1561, and proved 9 Dec., 1561, *Wills in the Yorkshire Registry 1554 to 1568*, p. 60.

* Ralph Hall was lord mayor of York from 3 Feb., 1557-8, to 3 Feb., 1558-9.

† 16 Harl. Soc. makes Elizabeth the wife of Robert Garbrey of Beverley and gives another daughter, Ursula, as the wife of William Mallory.

[Sir Edward Gower of Stittenham.]



[GOWER. Barry of six argent and gules, a cross patonce sable. Quartering GRINDALL. Ermine, a cross patonce gules.]

SIR EDWARDE GOWRE OF STEYDNAM,
KNIGHT.

Folio 94.

SIR THOMAS GOWRE of Steydnam, knight, wedyd Agnes, doughtre to [blank] Thowates of Lonetofte, and had issue *Thomas sine exitu* and *John*, and Anne wyfe to Sir Rauphe Ellercar.

SIR JOHN GOWRE wedyd Elizabeth, doughtre to Edwarde Goldisborowghe, barron of thexchequer, and had issue *Sir Edward*, John, George, Robert and Waltre, Johan, wyfe to Hughe Clyderowe of Bratingham; Elizabeth, wyfe to Christopofer Fenton of Creak; and Anne.

SIR EDWARDE GOWRE, nowe of Steydnam, knight, wedyd Margerye, doughtre to Sir Robert Cunstable of Flam-borowghe, knight, and had issue *Thomas* and *Rycharde*, Katheryn, wyfe to Waltre de la Ryver; Agnes ijde, wyfe to Sir John Wyderington of Wyderington, knight; and Barbara, wyfe to Henrye Wyderington, son and heyre to the seid Sir John.

THOMAS GOWRE weddyd Anne, doughtre and co-heyre to James Maleverer, son and heyre to Sir William Maleverer of Woderson, which James wedyd Anne, doughtre and co-heyre to Rauphe Wyclyffe.

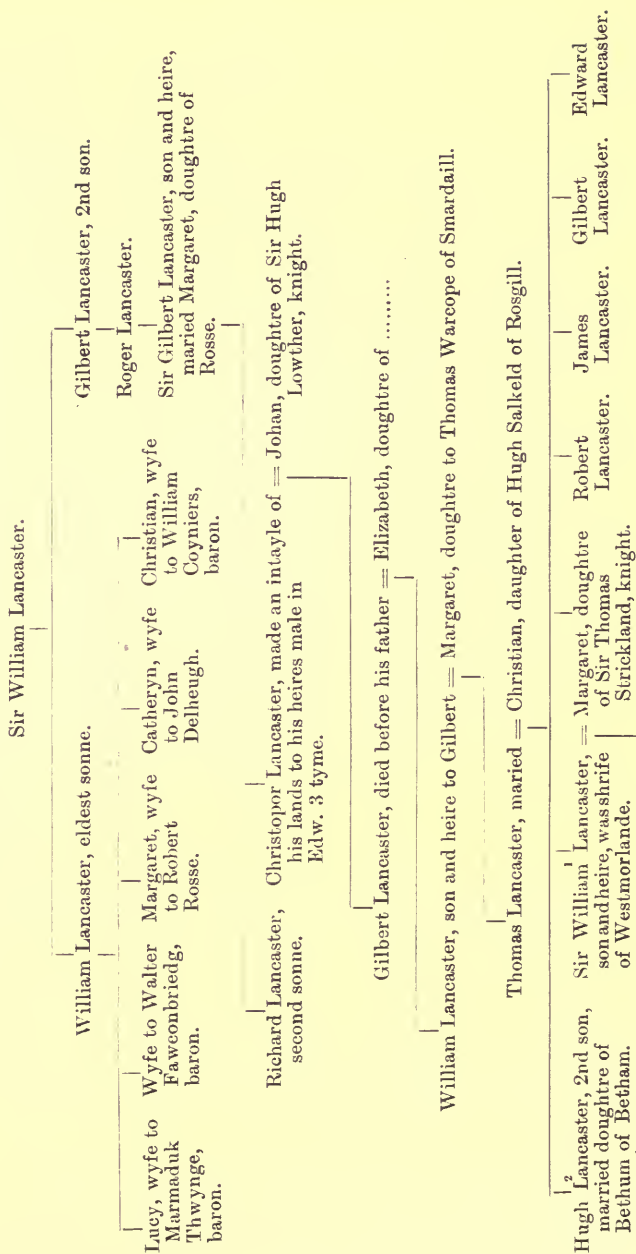
RYCHARD, ijde son to Sir Edwarde, wedyd Agnes, doughtre and one of theyres to William Levinge* of Acclum, and had issue Edwarde, Thomas, John, Frauncys and Raufe.

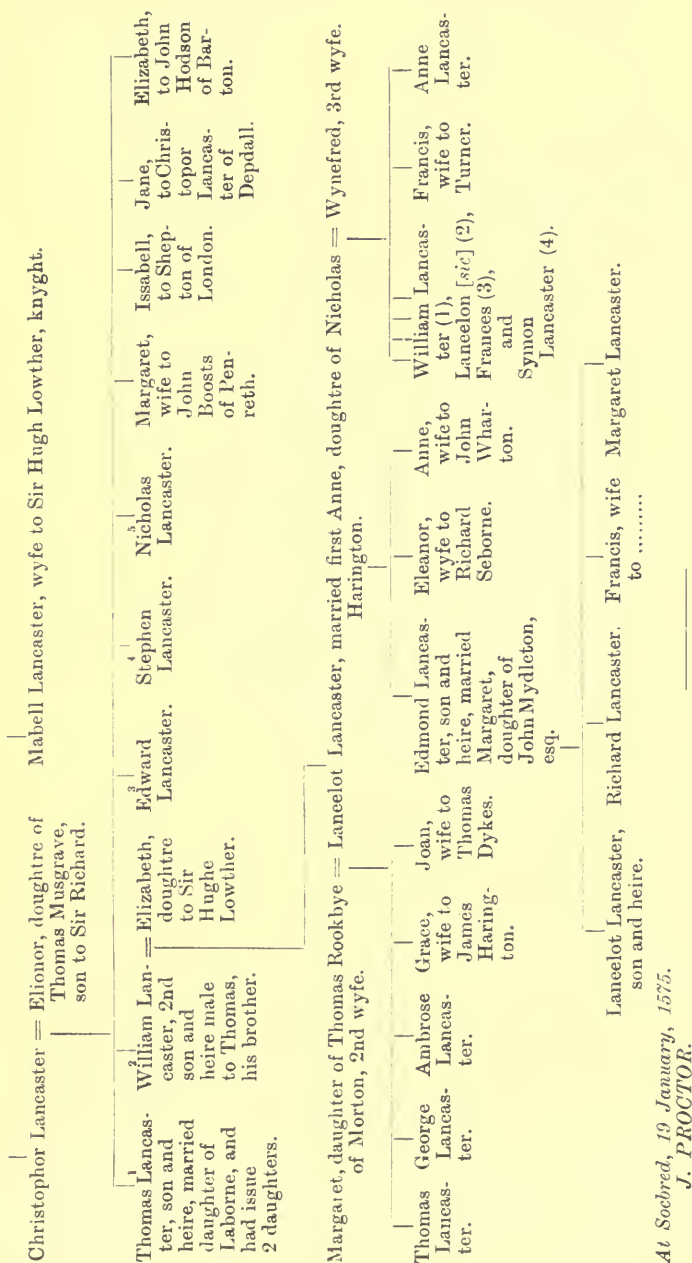
Administration to the effects of Sir Thomas Gower were granted to Thomas Gower, his son, 16 May, 1486, *Test. Ebor.* part v. p. 47. The will of Sir John Gower of Sittenham, knight, dated 1 Sept., 1513, and proved 11 March, 1513-14, is printed *ibid.* By inquisition taken 10 March, 1487-8 it was found that Sir Thomas Gower died 22 Aug., 1485. John Gower, aged 14, was at the date of the inquisition his son and heir, and by inquisition taken 26 June, 1488, it was found that Thomas Gower, son of Sir John Gower of Stittenham, knight, dated 1 Sept., 1513, and proved was his brother and heir. The Thomas Gower who was son of Sir Edward Gower who supplied the pedigree and who had married Anne Mauleverer was probably that Thomas Gower who was Master of Ordnance in the North, 30 Nov., 1558. *Cal. State Papers Foreign 1558-1559*, p. 15.

* 16 Harl. Soc. has *Levyng*. The word is *Levening*.

A PETIGREE FROM SIR WILLIAM LANCASTER, K. LORD OF THE BARONY OF KENDALL, OF WHOM EDWARD LANCASTER OF SOCRRED, IN YE COUNTIE OF WESTMORLAND, ESQ., IS LYNALLY DESCENDED AS BY GOOD AND AUNCIENT EYDENCES AND OTHERS DOTH APEARE.

QUERE OF THIS DESCENTE LEST IT BE OF DAKYNS.





The whole of the heading, note and contents including the date and signature at the foot of the above pedigree are in a later handwriting resembling that of Ralph Brooke and fill two blank pages at the end of the manuscript. The query as to Dakyns refers to William Dakyns the notorious dealer in arms and maker of false pedigrees. For his offences he had one ear cut off besides being imprisoned. He troubled the officers of the College of Arms for upwards of twenty years. Dallaway, *Heraldry*, p. 318, note. The same pedigree under the date of 1615 is given in Foster, *Visitations of Cumberland and Westmorland*, p. 75.



The personal seal with arms and crest of Lawrence Dalton, Norroy, attached to the grant of arms by him to John Bennett of Newcastle-upon-Tyne dated 6 Dec., 1560. Reproduced in exact size from a photograph of the original.

Heraldic Pedigrees

OF

THE NORTHERN COUNTIES

COLLECTED IN 1560 AND 1561,

PROBABLY BY

LAWRENCE DALTON, NORROY KING OF ARMS,

OR HIS DEPUTY.

Brit. Museum, Add. MS. 12,477.

The reasons for attributing this collection of pedigrees to Lawrence Dalton, Norroy, or his deputy, will be found more fully treated of in the introduction. Briefly, they are (1) that he was king of arms of the north parts of England at the time the collection was made and would have resented the encroachment of any other herald, (2) that the first pedigree after that of Musgrave, mayor of Newcastle (who had precedence there), is that of Sir Robert Brandling, with whom Dalton started his visitation in 1558, (3) that Dalton granted or confirmed arms, or a crest, to at least seven of the persons whose pedigrees are given in the collection, (4) that the handwriting of the British Museum manuscript of this collection is so closely similar to that of Dalton's visitation of 1558 in the manuscript *Anstis C. 9*, as to lead to the belief that the two handwritings are identical, (5) that in both manuscripts the style of the headings and the wording of the contents are similar and the interlineations in both are in one handwriting probably that of Flower, (6) that on one of the parchment fly-leaves next the cover of the British Museum manuscript of this collection of pedigrees are written the words "be me Lawrence Dalton."

The folios cited are those originally marked in ink in the British museum volume as at present bound up. That volume commences with a collection of Somersetshire pedigrees of contemporary date but different authorship. It is only at folio 95 that the manuscript begins which is here reproduced so far as relates to Northumberland, Durham and Yorkshire. The Lancashire and Cheshire pedigrees in it will be found noted at the end of this section.

THE PEDEGRE OF CUDBERDE MUSGRAVE OF
NEWCASTELL, MERCHANTS, AND NOW
MAYRE OF THE SAME TOWNE.

Folio 95.

WILLIAM MUSGRAVE of Ryall maryed [blank] dowghter to [blank] and had issue *Roberte*, *William*, *Roberte sanz issue*.

WILLIAM, the ijde son of William, maryed Annes, dowghter to Alexander Preste of Coopon in Northomberlande, and had issue *John*, *Alexander*, *Cudberde*, *Edward* and *Thomas*.

JOHN, the furste son, maryed Elsabethe, dowghter to John a Fenwycke, and had issue *William*, *Leonard* *Roberte* and *Thomas*.

ALEXANDER, the ijde son, maryed Elyzabethe, dowghter to Roberte Thowrlowe of Exam-shyre and had issue *Myghell* and *Mathewe*.

CUDBERDE, iijde son and mayre of Newcastle, maryed Elyzabethe, dowghter to Gylberte Mydelton of Newcastle, and had issue by her.

The sayd Cudberde maryed to his ijde wyff Grace, dowghter to Cudberde Shaftow of Northumberland, and had issue *John* and *Marke sanz issue*.

EDWARD, iiijth son, maryed Gunes, dowghter to [blank] and had issue *William*, *Alexander*, *Cudberd*, *Edward* and *Thomas*.

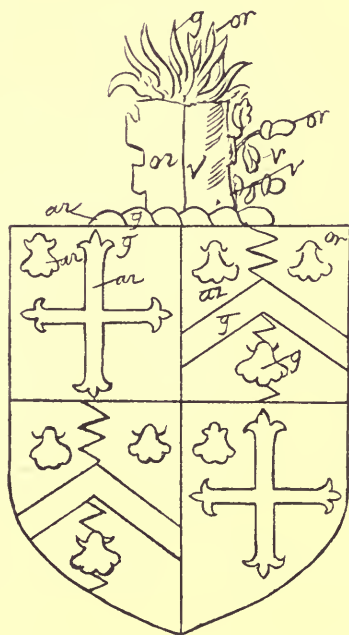
THOMAS, vth son, maryed Elyanor, dowghter to Gylberte Mydelton of Newcastle, and had issue *Marke*, *Cudberte* and *Roberte*.

Cuthbert Musgrave, who furnished the pedigree, was mayor of Newcastle from Michaelmas, 1560, to Michaelmas, 1561, Welford, *Newcastle and Gateshead*, vol. ii. pp. 353, 366. He had been apprenticed as a merchant adventurer in 1525 to Gilbert Middleton, whose daughter he married. His grandfather, William Musgrave, who heads the pedigree, is described in *16 Harl. Soc.* (followed by Foster in *Northumberland Visitations*) as of Musgrave Royal, but this is a mistake. The right place is the township and chapelry of Ryal in the parish of Stamfordham in the county of Northumberland. In the fourteenth century Ryal passed to John fitz Robert de Musgrave by his marriage with Margaret, daughter and heiress of Robert de Ryhill, Plantagenet Harrison, *History of Yorkshire*, p. 166. In 1426 John Musgrave died seized of the manors of Ryal and of Heaton near Newcastle. *Inq. p.m.* abstracted in

Hodgson's *Northumberland*, part III, vol. ii. p. 268. On the death of Thomas Musgrave in 1482 both manors passed (subject to the life interests of Elizabeth Musgrave and Isabel Musgrave) to Thomas Musgrave's co-heiresses who married respectively William Fenwick and Robert Mitford, *Cal. Inq. Henry VII*, vol. i. p. 144. William Musgrave of Riall in Northumberland, gentleman, is named as a trustee in two deeds dated in 1489 and 1490, *Arch. Aeliana*, 2 ser. vol. xxv. pp. 79, 81, and Robert Musgrave was a justice of the peace for Northumberland in 1509, *ibid.* vol. iv. p. 122. For the family of Alexander Presten of Cowpen whose daughter married the second above-named William Musgrave, see *Northumberland County History*, vol. ix. p. 342.

No arms are given in the manuscript. The Carr MS. printed by Longstaffe in 41 Surtees Society publ. appendix, p. lxvi. gives for Cuthbert Musgrave the arms, azure, six annulets and in fess a mullet or.

[Brandling of Newcastle-upon-Tyne.]



[BRANDLING quartering BROWNE.]

THE DESENTE AND PEDEGRE OF SIR ROBERTE
BRANLYN, KNIGHTE, IN NEWCASTELL.

Folio 95 d.

ROBERTE BRANLYN of Spytton in Northumberland [*sic*] Marye [blank] dowghter to Browne of Wark and sustre to Browne capteyne of the castle of Callyce, had issue *Roberte* and William.

ROBERTE maryed [blank] dowghter to [blank] Selbye of Byttelston, and had issue *John* and William.

JOHN maryed Margarete Elaye, dowghter to Roberte Elaye* of Yorkeshyre, and had issue *Sir Roberte*, knight, George sanz issue,† *Thomas*, *Henry*, *Annes*, *Margarete*, *Katheryn*.

SIR ROBERTE, now lyvyng in Newcastle, maryed Anne, dowghter to John Place of Alnabye in Yorkeshyre and of Elizabeth, daughter and one of the coo-hyeres of Thomas Surties of Dynsell in the bushoprycke of Durham, had issue onely *Anne sine prole*.

THOMAS, ijde son to John, of Antwerpe, maryed Johane, dowghter to William Vangergons *alias* Smalegan in the Hage in Hollande‡ beyond the sea, and had issue *William* and *Corneylles*, nowe lyvyng.

HENRY, the iiijth son, nowe of Newecastle, merchant, maryed Margaret, dowghter to Christofer Meytforthe of Syhell in Northumberland, and had issue *Roberte*, *Annes*, *Margaret*.

The sayd Henry maryed to his ijd wyff Vrselay, dowghter and heyre to Bucton in Yorkeshyre, and had issue by her *Richard*, *William* and *Vrsela*, late wyff of John Carre in Warke in Northumberland.

There is no place called Spytton in Northumberland. The place intended is probably Spital at the mouth of the Tweed opposite Berwick and next Tweedmouth. Adam Brandling was a burgess of Berwick in 1449 and John Brandling of Tweedmouth was pardoned in 1496. Surtees, *Durham*, vol. ii. p. 93.

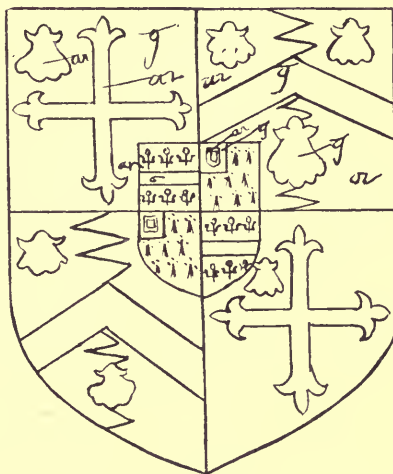
Neither Browne of Wark nor Browne, captain of the castle of Calais can be traced; the name was not uncommon on the Border. The Browne

* 16 Harl. Soc. has *Cla* instead of *Elaye*. The right word is *Heley*.

† *George* omitted in 16 Harl. Soc.

‡ The name and description of the wife of Thomas Brandling vary from 16 Harl. Soc.

[Sir Robert Brandling.]



[BRANDLING quartering BROWNE, over all on an inescutcheon of pretence HALNABY quartering SURTEES.]

arms given in the shield reproduced are those of south country families of that name; in particular they were the arms of Sir William Browne who was lord mayor of London in 1507 and died in his mayoralty. On leaves bound up at the end of the MS. *Anstis C. 9* is the fragment of an armorial in a still earlier handwriting than that of the rest of the manuscript. They contain amongst others the following entry: "William browne: silver and gold per pale ended, upon all a chevron betwene iij scaloppis geules; his wiffe geules, a chevron betwene iij luces ayrantz silver." Sir Anthony Browne, grandfather of Anthony Browne, first Viscount Montagu, was made Constable of the Castle of Calais in 1503, and died and was buried there in 1506.

John Brandling, the father of Sir Robert, was sheriff of Newcastle in 1505-6 and mayor thereof in 1509-10 and thrice afterwards. He died in 1522. On a tomb to his memory formerly existing in St. Nicholas' church was engraved a shield bearing Brandling quartering Browne. Richardson, *Armorial Bearings in the Church of St. Nicholas*, vol. i. p. 5, and plate 1, fig. 1.

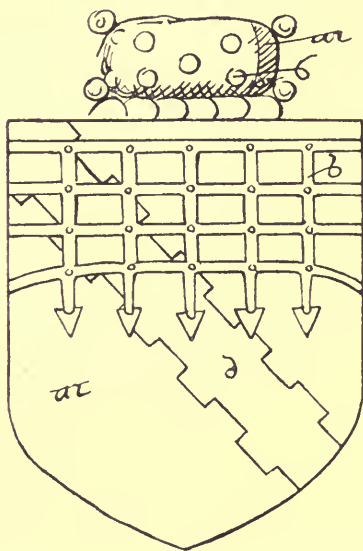
For a biography of Sir Robert Brandling, mayor and M.P. for Newcastle and governor of the Merchants Company there, knighted by Somerset after the battle of Musselborough, see Welford, *Men of Mark*, vol. i. p. 369. The same volume contains also biographies of later members of the family. His will dated 1 Jan., 1562-3 and proved at London 6 May, 1569, is printed in *North Country Wills*, part ii. p. 34. From the depositions taken in the Durham Consistory Court, *Surtees Soc.*, vol. xxi. p. 121, it had been supposed prior to the publication of *North Country Wills*, part ii. that there had been no valid will. The testamentary document, the subject of the depositions, had evidently been rejected by the Durham Court, for on the 20 Sept., 1568, administration to the effects of the deceased was granted to his sisters Katherine Birkfilde, Margaret Tailor and Eleanor Foster out of the Prerogative Court of Canterbury. Glencross, *Administrations in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, 1559-1571*, p. 89. That grant would be revoked when probate was granted of the will in 1569.

The other Brandling wills are those of Ursula Brandling dated 11 Aug., 1593, and of Henry Brandling, dated 10 July, 1578, and proved 19 Jan., 1578-9. *Durham Wills*, part ii. p. 234. The statement in the last paragraph of the above pedigree that Ursula Brandling who married John Carr was Henry Brandling's daughter is an error. She was Ursula Bucton who married first John Collingwood of Eslington, secondly John Carr of Hetton and Wark, and thirdly Henry Brandling. See *ante* pp. 31, 49.

The way in which Sir Robert Brandling, in right of his wife, Anne Place, obtained the Surtees lands in Durham and Northumberland, and the claims of the Place family to the Halnaby and Surtees arms are described in Surtees, *Durham*, vol. ii. p. 86, and vol. iii. p. 231.

According to *Harl MS. 1359*, the crest as reproduced but with the flames "proper" instead "of gules and or" and with the dexter side blazoned "or" instead of "argent" was granted by Dalton on the 4 Dec., 1561; the arms Brandling quartering Browne, with, on an inescutcheon of pretence, Halnaby quartering Surtees, were confirmed to him by the same grant, and the arms without the inescutcheon were by the same grant confirmed to his brothers Thomas Brandling and Henry Brandling. The later Brandlings dropped the Browne coat and substituted for that quartering the three flaming cressets on a field argent of the Hebburns of Hebburn in Northumberland, but there seems to have been no warrant for the change.

[Robert Leven of Newcastle-upon-Tyne.]



THE PEDEGRE AND DECENTE OF ROBERTE
LEWEN, MERCHANTE, OF NEWCASTELL.

Folio 96.

WATRE Lewen of the bushoperycke of Durham maryed Alys, the dowghter Nycholas Sabram, and had issue *Richard* and John and certayne dowghters.

RICHARD maryed [blank] the dowghter to William Claxston, and he had issue *Roberte*, Thomas and John.

ROBERTE maryed Maude, dowghter to Asheley, of Aslebye [*sic*] in the bushoprycke of Durham, and had issue *William* and Lancelote *sanz issue*.

WILLIAM, the son of Roberte, maryed Alys, dowghter to Lancelote Hassellryge of Northumberland, and had issue *Roberte*, now lyvyng, merchante of Newcastle, Lancelote and Thomas, the sayd Thomas *sanz issue*.

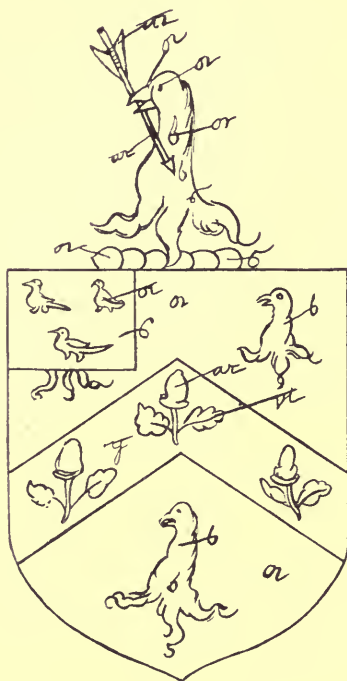
ROBERTE now of Newcastle, maryed Jane, dowghter to Christofer Brygam, of Newcastle, and had issue Christofer, Edward and Roberte, William, Myghell *sanz issue*. The sayd Roberte maryed to his furste wyff Margaret, dowghter to Gylberte Mydelton of Sylsewourthe in the bushoprycke of Durham, and had issue by her *George* and Gylberte.

Robert Lewen who furnished the pedigree was M.P. for Newcastle in 1553, 1558 and 1559, and was one of the Keepers of the King's Ordnance there.

The pedigree of the Lewen family by Mr. H. R. Leighton in *Misc. Gen. et Her.* 4 series, vol. iv. p. 62, is based on the above pedigree, and supplies references to wills and other documents verifying the steps recorded in it, and see also the like pedigree and the evidences in *Northumberland County History*, vol. vi. pp. 148, 149.

The coat of arms and crest are described in the sketch in the manuscript as being a confirmation.

[Bartram Anderson of Newcastle-upon-
Tyne.]



THE PEDEGRE AND DESENTE OF BARTRAM AUNDERSON, MERCHANTE, OF NEWCASTELL.

Folio 96 d.

JOHN Anderson wedded Maryon, dowghter to Thomas Lockwoode of Richemondeshyre, and had issue Henry.

HENRYE Aunderson wedded Agnes, dowghter to Roberte Orde of Orde in Northumberland; and had issue *Bartram*, Frances, Henry and Clement; Agnes wedded to Gerarde Fenwycke, merchant; Maryon wedded to Oswald Chapman, merchant; Margerett wedded to Thomas Awnderson, and after to Andro Goffon of Newcastle, merchant; Elyzabethe wedded to William Dent, gent.; and Jane wedded to Christofer Meytforthe, gent.

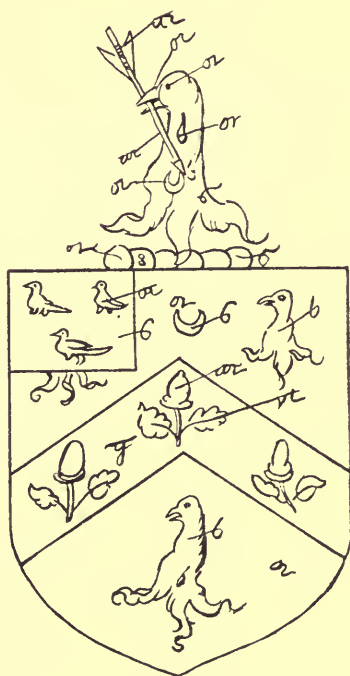
BARTRAM Anderson, mayre of Newcastle, wedded Elyanor, doughter to Christofer Meitforthe, by whom he had no issue.

The sayd Bartram wedded to his ijde wyff Alice, dowghter to Rawfe Carre, and had issue *Henry*, Isabell and Barbara and Alenson.

This pedigree although given in Dalton's visitation is here reproduced to accompany the arms. Alenson, the youngest daughter is not named either in *16 Harl. Soc.* or in Dalton's visitation of 1557-8. She was probably born between that time and 1560-1, the date of this visitation. See notes on p. 103.

On the 10 Feb., 1575, Isabel Morleye, daughter of Christopher Morleye, and then the wife of Henry Anderson (Bertram Anderson's eldest son) had a grant of arms from Sir Gilbert Dethick, Garter. *Misc. Gen. et Her.* 2 ser. vol. iv. pp. 161, 162.

[Francis Anderson of Newcastle-upon-
Tyne.]



[In chief a crescent sable and on the crest a crescent or for a difference.]

THE PEDEGRE AND DESENTE OF FRANCES
ANDERSON, SHREFFE OF NEWCASTELL.

Folio 97.

[*First and second paragraphs as in last preceding pedigree.*]

FRANCES the second son, maryed Elizabethe, dowghter to John Lomley, esquyre, son of George Lord Lomley of Lumley Castell, and had issue.

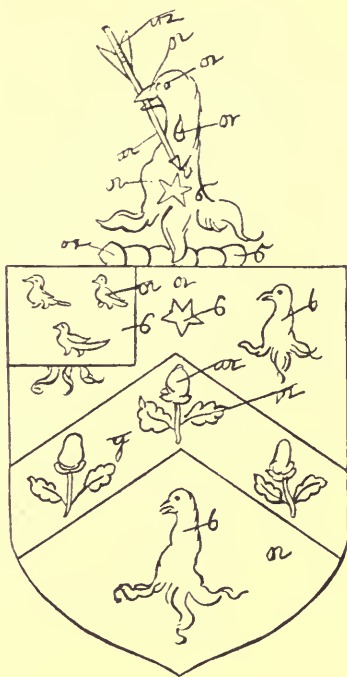
The seyde Frances maryed to his furste Elyanor, dowghter to [blank] Rede of Newcastle, merchant, and had no issue.

The sayde Frances maryed to his ijde wyff Jane, dowghter to Marke Shafta, merchant, of Newcastle, and by her had no issue.

Francis Anderson was Sheriff of Newcastle from Michaelmas, 1560, to Michaelmas, 1561. Welford, *Newcastle and Gateshead*, vol. ii. pp. 353, 366. *P.R.O. List of Sheriffs*, p. 210.

16 *Harl. Soc.* does not state that he had issue, and omits to mention his first and second wives. Elizabeth Lumley was evidently his third wife. There is a biography of him in Welford, *Men of Mark betwixt Tyne and Tweed*, vol. i. p. 52.

[Henry Anderson of Newcastle-upon-Tyne.]



[In chief a mullet sable and on the crest a mullet or for a difference.]

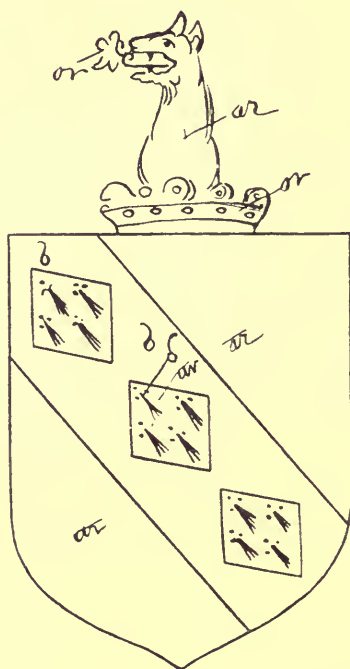
THE PEDEGRE AND DESENTE OF HENRY
AUNDERSON OF NEWCASTELL.

Folio 97 d.

[*First and second paragraphs as in the two last preceding pedigrees.*]

HENRY the iijde son maryed Dorothye, dowghter to Gyles Woode of Pyckerynge Lythe in Yorkeshyre, and by her had issue *Henry*, Abraham, Frances, and Bartram, Clement and Barthelemew *alias* Bartram and Agnes *sanz issue*.

[William Dent of Newcastle-upon-Tyne.]



THE PEDEGRE AND DESENTE OF WILLIAM DENT OF NEWCASTELL, MERCHANT.

Folio 98.

ROGER DENTE of Newcastle, maryed Anne, dowghter to Sir Roger Fenwycke of Wallyngton in Northumberland, and had issue *George, Rawfe, Thomas* dwllynge in London, *William, George, Roberte* and *Richard*, Katheryn maryed to Roger Eryngton of Denton, ~~Annes maryed to Roberte Yonge and Margery~~ [sic].

GEORGE the furste son, maryed Dorothye, dowghter to Mr. Claxton of Claxton in the bushoprycke of Durham, and had issue *Roberte Dente*, and a dowghter.

RAUFE the ijde son, maryed Esabell, dowghter to Thomas Watson, and had issue *Robert* and *Humfrey Dente*, Katheryn, Annes, and Margerye.

THOMAS the iijd son, dwllynge in London, maryed [blank] dowghter [blank], and had issue *Thomas*, and *William*, and dowghters, *Frances*, *Dorothye* and *Margerett*.

WILLIAM DENTE, nowe of Newcastle, the iiijth son, maryed *Elsabethe*, dowghter to Henry Aunderson, of Newcastle, and had issue *William*, *Bartram*, *Frances*, *Henry*, *Margaret* and *Alys*.

GEORGE [*fifth son of Roger Dent and Anne Fenwick*] maryed *Jennett*, dowghter to John Stanton of Newcastle, and had issue *Raufe*, *Edward* and *Roger* and *Bedell*, a dowghter.

ROBERTE the vjth son [*of Roger Dent and Anne Fenwick*] maryed *Eves Coper*, dowghter to George Cooper in Yorkshire, and had issue *Raufe* and *William*, *Elsabethe* and *Jane*.

RICHARD [*seventh son of Roger Dent and Anne Fenwick*] maryed *Byll Lawson*, dowghter, *Thomas Lawson* of Cramlyngton in Northumberland, and had issue *Robert*.

William Dent who furnished the pedigree was sheriff of Newcastle and mayor in 1562. He had, in 1548, purchased considerable monastic possessions in Newcastle, Bourne, *Newcastle*, p. 142, and, in 1582, he and his son William Dent conveyed the priory of St. Michael de Wall Knoll (part of his purchase) to trustees for the corporation of that town, Brand, *Newcastle*, vol. i. p. 410. Besides the pedigrees indexed in Marshall, *Genealogist's Guide*, there are notes on the family in Hodgson, *Northumberland*, part II, vol. i. p. 367. The following *inq. p.m.* though

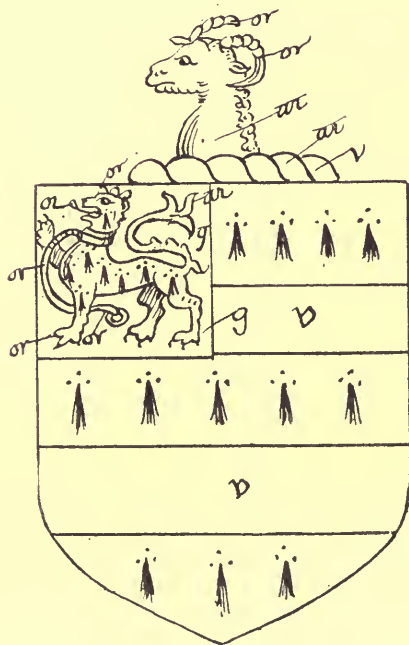
relating to a later descendant had better be recorded here : by inquisition taken 17 April, 1629, it was found that Henry Dent of Byker, esquire, died 4 Nov., 1628, and that Robert, his son and heir was aged 10.

The abstract of this pedigree in *16 Harl. Soc.* followed by Foster, *Visitations of Northumberland* makes George and Robert, who were the fifth and sixth sons of Roger Dent, to be the sons of William Dent, whilst Richard, Roger's seventh son is made to be the son of Robert.

Numerous entries confirmatory of the above pedigree and giving earlier generations will be found in *Feet of Fines, Northumberland and Newcastle, 1514-1602*, extracted in a manuscript volume in the possession of the Northumberland County History Committee.

The coat of arms and crest are described in the sketch in the manuscript as being a confirmation.

[Sir John Delaball of Seaton-Delaball.]



SR. JOHN DELAVYLE OF SETON DELAVYLE
IN NORTHUMBERLAND.

[No pedigree accompanies the sketch of arms and crest reproduced on the opposite page. The space for the pedigree is left blank in the manuscript. In the sketch, against the canton, appear the words "This canton won in France in Edward the iiiith tyme," and, against the crest, the words "This crest is John Grey's K. of th'ordre."

A very complete pedigree of Delaval by Mr. H. H. E. Craster appears in the *Northumberland County History*, vol. ix. p. 167, and on pp. 165, 166, he comments on the varying arms and crests of the family and gives the authorities for them. The Sir John Delaval whose arms are given married Mary Carey, sister of Robert Lord Hunsdon and first cousin to Queen Elizabeth. He died on the 14 December, 1562.]

THE PEDEGRE AND DESENT OF CUDBERTE
ELLYSSON OF NEWCASTELL, MERCHANT,
LATE OF HAKWELL IN NORTHUMBERLAND.

Folio 99.

ROBERT ELYSSON of Awkwell maryed [blank] the dowgh-
ter to [blank], and had issue *Roberte*, *Raufe Elysson*,
William Elysson, a monke, *Roger* and *Edward*, and
Anthony.

ROBERTE the furste son maryed [blank] dowghter to
[blank] and had issue *Raufe*. And the sayd *Raufe* had issue
John Helysson, of Haukwell and William Elysson.

RAUFE the ijde son [*of the first Robert Ellison*] maryed
[blank] dowghter to [blank] Fenwyke, and had issue *John*
Elysson, and iij dowghters, which John maryed Annes,
dowghter to Roger Eryngton of Denton, and had issue iij
dowghters.

ROGER the iiijth son, maryed [blank] dowghter to [blank]
and had issue a son and a dowghter.

EDWARD the vth son maryed [blank] dowghter to one
Davysons, and to his ijde wyff he maryed Elsabethe, dowgh-
ter to Stote of Northumberlande, and had issue *Anthony*,
Roberte a preste, William and Agnes a dowghter.

ANTHONY the furste son maryed [blank] dowghter to
[blank], and had issue *John*, Sir Cudberd a preste, Anthony
a bachelor of verte [*sic*].

[*Space left in manuscript.*]

CUDBERD now of Newcastle, alderman and merchant of
the same maryed Anne, dowghter to William Selbye, mer-
chante of Newcastle, and had issue *Cudbert* and Barbara,
nowe lyvyng.

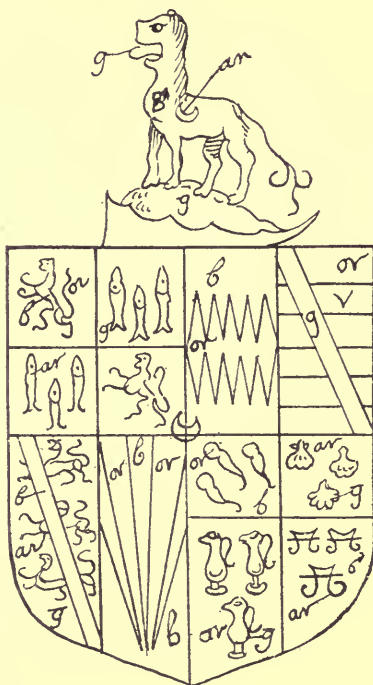
Cuthbert Ellison (1) who furnished the pedigree was sheriff of
Newcastle in 1544-5 and mayor in 1549-50 and 1554-5. His will dated 24
Feb., 1556-7, is printed in *Durham Wills*, part i. p. 148. Neither the date
of his death nor that of the probate of his will is recorded. He was a
witness in the Durham Consistory Court on the 24 Nov., 1561, and was
still living on the 29 April, 1563, but on the 16 Aug., 1565, John Sotheron,
who had been apprenticed to him in 1559, was turned over to his
son-in-law Cuthbert Carr, who had married his daughter Barbara.
Surtees Society publ. vol. 93, p. 90, and vol. 101, p. 207. The presump-
tion therefore is that he died between 1563 and 1565. The inventory of
the goods of his son Cuthbert Ellison (2) made immediately after the

latter's death in 1580 is printed in *Durham Wills*, part i. p. 434. There are biographies of Cuthbert Ellison (1) and of eight of his descendants in Welford, *Men of Mark 'twixt Tyne and Tweed*, vol. 2. The elaborate pedigrees of this distinguished Newcastle family in Surtees, *Durham*, vol. ii. p. 73, and in Hodgson, *Northumberland*, part 11, vol. iii. p. 346, start with Cuthbert Ellison (1) and the earlier descents are only found recorded in this visitation followed by 16 *Harl. Soc.* and Foster, *Visitations of Northumberland*. It will be noted that there is an omission in the pedigree of the parents of Cuthbert Ellison (1). The compiler of the Norcliffe MS., printed in 16 *Harl. Soc.* bridges this over by adding after the words "Cudberd a preste" the words "this Cuthbert is also an alderman and marchant of Newcastle." This explanation, which seems to be an assumption from the above text, is very doubtful. Cuthbert Ellison (1) the merchant was apprenticed in 1524, and thereafter led a mercantile life. Cuthbert Ellison the priest was ordained sub-deacon in 1556 on his title of Master of St. Thomas's Chapel. Sir Cuthbert Ellison, "clerk," was a legatee and supervisor under the will of Cuthbert Ellison (1). In that will Cuthbert Ellison (1) mentions his brother William and his brother William's son Edward. The editor suggests that there has been an omission in the manuscript and that Cuthbert Ellison (1) the merchant may have been a son of Edward (fifth son of Robert) who is recorded to have had a son William.

By *inq. p.m.* held at Stannerton 9 Jan., 1562-3 it was found that John Ellison died 20 Oct., 1556, possessed of a capital messuage and land in Hawkwell and that Katherine and Jennet were his daughters and co-heirs.

No arms are given in the manuscript. The Carr MS. in 41 *Surtees Society publ.*, appendix, p. lxx. gives for Cuthbert Ellison the arms, gules, between three gryphons' heads erased or, a chevron argent charged with a crescent sable.

[Sir Henry Percy.]



[Quarterly of six.—

1. Quarterly.—1 and 4. PERCY.
2 and 3. LUCY.
2. PERCY (ancient).
3. POYNINGS.
4. FITZ-PAYNE (the bendlet azure).
5. BRYAN (or, three piles azure).
6. Quarterly.—1. HARBOTTLE.
2. CHARRON.
3. MONBOUCHER.
4. ? ILBERTON.]

THE PEDEGRE AND DESENTE OF SIR HENRY
PERCY, KNIGHTE, CAPPETAYNE OF THE
QUENES MAJESTIES CASTELLES OF TYN-
MOTHE AND NORRAM IN NORTHUMBERLAND.

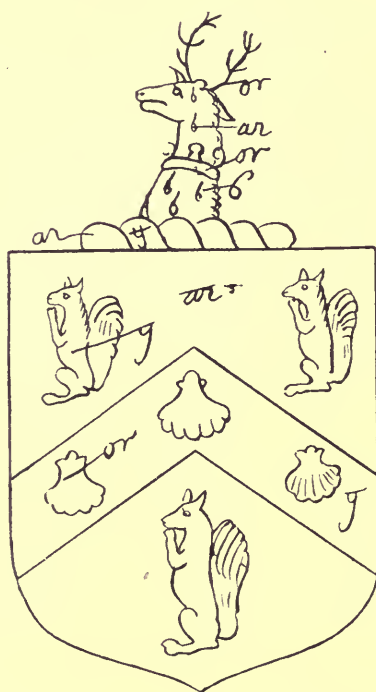
Folio 100 d.

SIR THOMAS PERCY, knighte, ye brother to Henry the
vjth Erle of Northumbreland, weddyd Elyanor, dowghter
and one of theyres of Gwysharde Harbotell, knight, by
whom he had issue *Thomas* the vijth Erle that now ys and
Sir Henry Percy his brother and Mary maryed to Frances
Selyngsbye, gent.

SIR HENRY PERCY maryede Katheryn Nevyll, the eldeste
dowghter to John Lord Latemer and Lady Lucy, wyff to
the seyde Lord Latemer, who was dowghter to Henry ye ijde
Erle of Worcester and sustre to William nowe Erle of
Worcestre.

Sir Henry Percy, afterwards eighth Earl of Northumberland, is described as captain of the castles of Tynemouth and Norham in Queen Elizabeth's order for fortifying the Borders dated 20 Aug., 1561, Raine, *North Durham*, p. xxxi. He had been appointed to Norham in 1557 and to Tynemouth in the summer of 1559, although his patent for the latter appointment is only dated 13 Dec., 1560. He had married Katherine Neville prior to 25 Jan., 1562. Their eldest son, Henry Percy, afterwards ninth Earl of Northumberland, was born at Tynemouth, 21 April, 1564.

[William Sherwood of Newcastle-upon-
Tyne.]



THE PEDEGRE OF WILLIAM SHERWOODE,
CUSTEMER OF NEWCASTELL VPPON TYNE.

Folio 101.

RAUFE SHERWOODE of Notyngnamshyre, maryed [blank] dowghter to [blank] and hade issue *John*.

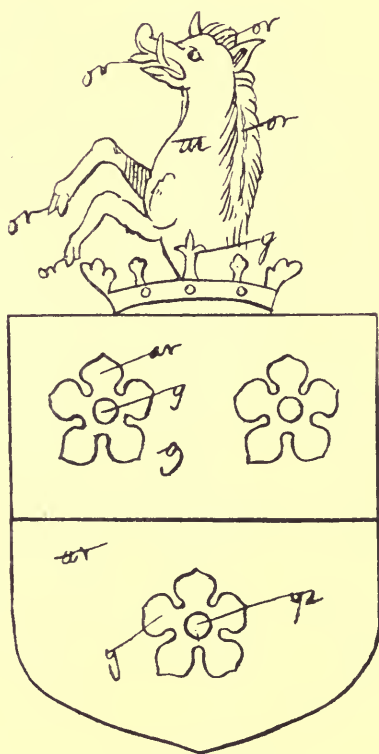
JOHN maryed Johan, dowghter to one [blank] Sherwyn of Stelyngton in Yorkeshyre, and had issue *William* and Thomas, and Isabell, a dowghter *sanz issue*. Thomas dyed without issue and Issabell *sanz issue*.

WILLIAM maryed Elyanor Chator, dowghter to Peter Chator of Newcastle, merchaunte, and had no issue by her.

William Sherwood is mentioned as Customer of Newcastle in a record dated 14 June, 1559. Welford, *Newcastle and Gateshead*, vol. ii. p. 342. He afterwards for his second wife married a daughter of ——— Pennyman of Normanby in the county of York by whom he had a son William, whose wives and issue are set out in Dugdale's *Visitation of 1666* printed in Foster, *Northumberland Visitations*, p. 113. There is an entry in the books of the Newcastle merchant adventurers that William Sherwood, son of William Sherwood, late of Newcastle, gentleman, deceased, was, on the 6 April, 1586, apprenticed to Christopher Elmer. *Surtees Society publ.*, vol. 101, p. 217. Entries relating to this son's descendants appear both in the books of the above company and in the registers of St. Nicholas Church, Newcastle, for about one hundred years.

The coat of arms and crest are described in the sketch in the manuscript as being a confirmation.

[Swinburne of Hafferton.]



THE PEDEGRE AND DESENTE OF JOHN SWYNBORNE OF CHOPWELL IN THE BUSHOPE RICKE OF DURHAM VIJ MYLE FROM NEWCASTELL.

Folio 101 d.

JOHN SWYNBORNE of Nafferton in Northumberland, maryed Margeret, dowghter to [blank] Aggerston of Aggerston in Northumberland, and had issue *Thomas*, *Gylberde*, which Gylberde was slayne at Bosworthe Felde berynge K. Richardes standerd, and Richard a preste, vicar of Hartborne.

THOMAS theldeste son, maryed [blank] dowghter and one of theyres of Mychelson, a merchante, whoes wyff was dowghter and heyre to Sir William Struther of Wallyngton, and had issue *George*, *Rawffe*, *William*, *Symond*, *Henry*, *Gylberte*, *Anthony*, *Roberte*, *James* and *John* basse, but knowleged to be his son in the lyffe tyme, and iij dowghters who was maryed as followethe, theldeste maryed to Edward Shafto of Bevyngton in Northumberland, the ijd was Angnes maryed to Thomas Rutherford of Ruchester in Northumberland, the iijde Luce maryed to Christofer Welden of Welden in Northumberland.

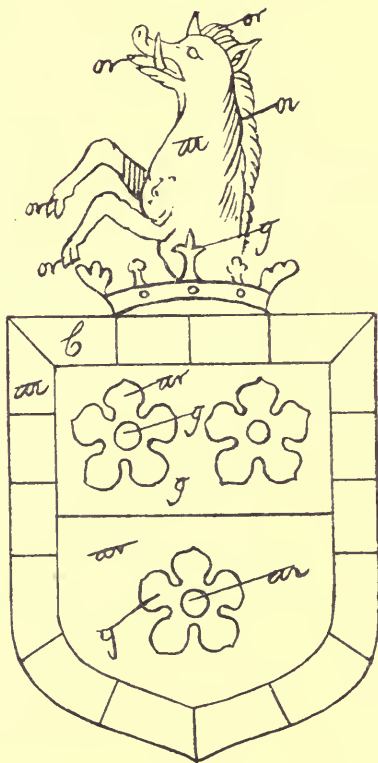
The furste John of all maryed a ijde wyff which was Margeret, dowghter to [blank] and had issue by her Leonerd, Thomas, John and Mathewe.

GEORGE, furste son of Thomas, maryed [blank] dowghter to Sir Humfrey Lyle of Felton, in Northumberland, and had issue Luce maryed to John a Rodam in Northumberland. The sayd George maryed to his ijde wyff, Maryon, dowghter to John Fenwyke of Wallyngton in Northumberland, and had issue by her *Roger*, *John*, *Gawen* and *Thomas* and Maryon maryed to George Heron of Chypchase.

This ROGER, the son of George, maryed Isabell, dowghter to Thomas Eryngton, which Eryngton maryed the dowghter and heyre of Hadam, of Syham in the bushopryk of Durham, which Roger had issue *Thomas* now lyvyng, *Ingram*, *Roger*, *John* and *George* and iij dowghters. *Ingram*, *Roger* and *John sanz issue*.

THOMAS now lyvyng, maryed [blank] the basse dowghter to Humfre duke of Buckyngham, and had issue *Rawfe sanz issue*. The seyd Thomas maryed to his ijde wyff Margerett, dowghter to John Carre Cappetayne of Warke, and had issue *George* and *John*, *Ursela* and *Isabell*.

[John Swinburne of Choptwell.]



102.

[Round the arms on fol. 102 the following :—]

Thes armes ratefyed and corected by William Hervy
alias Norey Kinge of Armes the vjth of Desember, 1551,
 the v yere of K. E. vjth to John Swynborne, son and heyre
 by gefe of his father of landes purchesed as appereth.

RAWFE the ijde son [*of Thomas who married a daughter of Mychelston*] maryed [blank] doughter to [blank] and had no issue but one basse son named Symond.

WILLIAM the iijd son dyed withowt issue and never maryed.

SYMONDE the iiijth maryed Elsabethe, doughter and one of the heyres of Roger Bartram of Brynkley, and had issue by her a doughter *sanx issue*.

HENRY the fyfte son never maryed.

GYLBERD the vjth son maryed [blank] dowghter to [blank] and had issue Gylberd now lyvyng.

ANTHONY the vijth *sanx issue* dyed at the Innes of the Courte.

ROBERTE the viijth a preste.

JAMES a merchante, never maryed, *sanx issue*.

JOHN the basse son and xth maryed Margerett, dowghter to Roberte Herbottell of [blank] and had issue lygyttemately begotten Rowland, Nycolas, Anthony, Christofer, Thomas and Ane *sanx issue*.

ROWLAND a preste and master of Clarehall in Cambrygge.

NYCOLAS *sanx issue* and never maryed.

ANTHONY the iijd never maryed *sanx issue*.

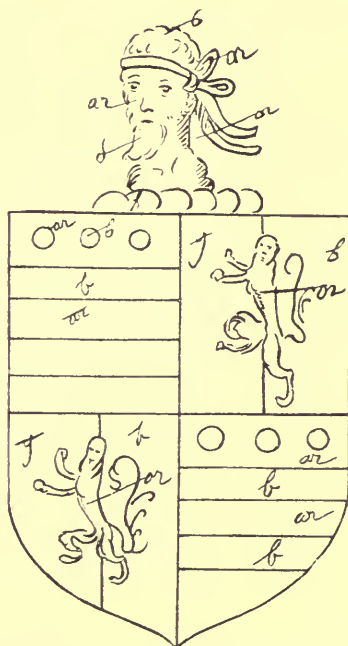
CHRISTOFER the iiijth maryed Anne, dowghter to Roberte Rames of Shortflate in Northumberland, and had issue *John* now lyvyng.

THOMAS the vth son never maryed *sanx issue*.

The sayd JOHN, beyng a basse son, of Chapwell maryed to his ijd wyff Anne, dowghter to John Claveryng of Calele in Northumberland, and by her had *John* and Isabell dyed yonge.

JOHN the son and heyre to his father now lyvyng by a dede of gefte from the father to theyres mayles, maryed Anne, dowghter to George Smythe of Nonsteynton in the busshoprycke of Durham, which Anne was dowghter and heyre to her mother Janne Bowthe, which Jane was one of the dowghters and heyres of Richard Bowthe of Tunstall in the bushoprycke of Durham, and had issue *John*, Wylliam and Roberte, Margeret and Jane.

[Cuthbert Carnaby of Halton.]



[CARNABY quartering HALTON.]

THE PEDEGRE OF CUDBERD CARNABE OF
HALTON IN NORTHUMBERLAND.

Folio 103.

WILLIAM CARNABY maryed [blank] dowghter to Sir John Halton of Halton, knight, had issue *Sir William Carnabe*, knight.

SIR WILLIAM CARNABE maryed [blank] dowghter to [blank] Fenwyke, and had issue *William Carnabe*.

WILLIAM CARNABE maryed [blank] dowghter [blank] Widdryngton of Wyddryngton, and had issue *Sir John Carnabe*.

SIR JOHN CARNABE maryed [blank] dowghter to [blank] Harbotell, and had issue *Thomas*.

THOMAS CARNABE maryed Tomsyn, dowghter to [blank] Rydle, syster to Sir Richard Rydle, knight, and had issue *William Carnabe*.

WILLIAM CARNABE maryed Mabell, dowghter to Reignold Warcope of Warcop in Westemerland, and had issue *John sanz issue, Sir Reignold, Thomas, Humfrey, Cudberd* now lyvyng, *Lyonell, Lancelote*, Clare maryed to William Swynborne of Capteton, Margeret maryed to Anthony Ratclyffe of Caryngton, Anne maryed to Nycholas Eryngton of Cokley.

SIR REIGNOLD maryed Dorothee, dowghter to Sir Thomas Foster of Ederston, and had issue Katheryn, maryed to Nycholas Thornton of Langwotton in Northumberland, Ursela, Mabell maryed to George Lawson, son and heyre to Thomas Lawson.

THOMAS the ijd son maryed Annes, dowghter to Cudberd Shafto of Babyngton, and had issue *John*, Mabell maryed to John Turpyn, Mary a dowghter.

HUMFRE the iiijth sanz issue.

CUDBERD the vth son, maryed Margerye, doughter and sole heyre to Roger Horseley of Farnam in Cuddalle, and had issue *Reygnold*, William, Lyonell, Lancelote, Jane, Katheryn, Anne and Mabell.

LYONELL the vjth son sanz issue.

LANCELOTE the vijth son sanz issue.

[James Phillip of Brignall.]

No arms are given in the manuscript. On the 26 May, 1560, Dalton Norroy granted him the coat: "Azure, on a fess argent between three hawks closed of the last belled or, as many gilly flowers gules slipped and leaved vert," and the crest: "An arm embowed in armour per cross or and azure the gauntlet grasping a plume of five ostrich feathers argent." *Harl. MS. 1359*. The next year Flower Norroy granted him a modified and simpler coat, omitting the fess and gilly flowers, and accompanied it by the different crest: "A demi horse salient, holding a broken spear, all argent." *Harl. MS. 1571*. Dalton's more complicated coat and crest were, however, afterwards recognised by the Heralds College, for in 1579 Dethick Garter granted to Fabian Phillips of Yarpool in the county of Hereford, who claimed descent from Phillips of Yorkshire, the coat and crest of Dalton's grant slightly differenced. Jewers, *Grants of Arms, Genealogist*, vol. 24, p. 62. According to Surtees and Raine citing Shakespeare's *King John*, act 1, the hawks in both coats should be sparrows, as the word "Philip" means a tame sparrow.

THE PEDEGRE OF JAMES PHYLLYPES OF
BRYGNELL IN THE COUNTYE OF YORKE,
GENTLEMAN.

Folio 104.

HEWGH PHYLLYPES maryde [blank] dowghter to [blank] and had issue *Raufe*, *Roberte* and *Christofer*.

RAUFE the furste son, maryed [blank] dowghter to [blank] and had issue by her *James*, *Henry* and *John*.

The seyd Raufe maryed to his ijd wyff [blank] dowghter to [blank] and had issue a dowghter maryed to *Barthelemew Herwood* of *Barnerd Castell*.

JAMES the furste son, maryed dowghter to [blank] *Claxstons* of the bushoprycke, and had issue *Anthony* and *Barthelemew* and *Margerye* maryed to [blank] *Baxter* of the bushopryk.

HENRY the ijde son of Raufe maryed *Annes*, dowghter to [blank] *Aystlebye* of *Barden* in *Richemondshyre*, and had issue *Frances*, *Cudberd*, *Heugh*, *Charles*, *James*, *Raufe*, *Jane* maryed to *John Allom* of *Barnerd Castell*, *Anne* maryed to [blank], *Elyanor* maryed to *Steven Holfold*, *Lord* of *Hallerston*, in *Yorkeshyre*.

FRANCES the furste sanz issue *Cudber* and *Heugh sanz issue*.

CHARLES the iiijth maryed *Anne*, dowghter to *Rawfe Bradryge* of *Bolton* in *Yorkeshyre*, and had issue *Thomas*, *George* and *John*.

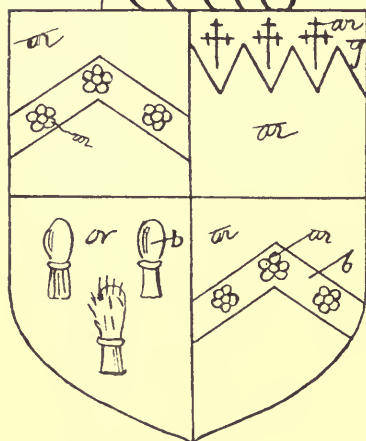
JAMES the vth son of *Brignell* maryed *Alys*, dowghter to *Raufe Bradryge* of *Bolton*, syster to his brother *Charles*' wyffe, and had issue *John*, *Arthur*, *Henry*, *Christofer* and *Edward* [*sic*] *Richard* beynge twynes, *Edward* and *Richard*, *Christofer* and *Thomas*, *Margery sanz issue*, *Annes* maryed to *Raufe Robynson* of the bushoprycke, *Katheryn sanz issue*, *Dorothee*, *Janne*, *Anne*, *Grace* and *Elyanor*.

JOHN now lyvyng, the furste son, maryed to *Elyanor*, dowghter and sole heyre to *Edwarde Hudeswell* of *Richemondshyre*, and had issue *James sanz issue*, *Henry*, *Annes*, *Alice* and *Katheryn*.

ARTHUR the ijd son maryed *Johan*, dowghter and sole heyre to *William Conyers* of *Maske*, and had no issue.

There is much about *James Phillip* of *Brignall*, "the arch magician," in *Canon Raine's Marske*, *Arch. Aeliana*, 2 ser. vol. v. p. 1 et seq., reprinted in the *Yorkshire Arch. and Top. Journal*, vol. vi. p. 233 et seq. His account contains an extended pedigree.

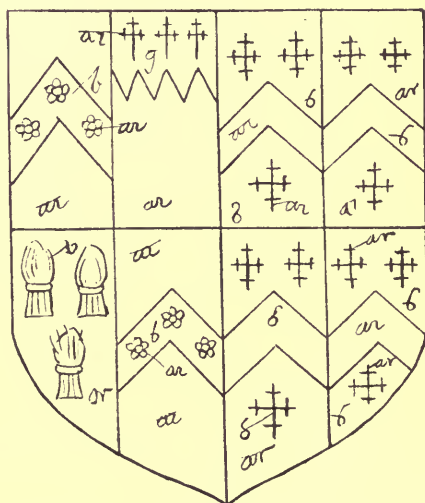
[John Westby
of Westby
and Mowbreck.]



[Quarterly.—

- 1 and 4. WESTBY.
2. GARGRAVE.
3. ? MOWBRICKE.]

[Westby and
Southworth.]



[Impalement.—

- 1 and 4. SOUTHWORTH.
- 2 and 3. SAMLESBURY.]

THE PEDEGRE OF JOHN WESTBYE, LATE OF
WESTBYE IN THE COUNTYE OF YORKE,
AND NOWE OF MOWBRECKE IN THE COUNTIE
OF LANCASHIRE.

Folio 108 d.

WILLIAM WESTBYE of Westby maryed [blank] dowghter to [blank] and had issue *John*, Richard and George, Isabell maryed to George Aleyn, of Rossell.

JOHN theldeste maryed to his furste wyf [blank] dowghter to [blank] and had issue by her Anne and Margerett.

The sayd John maryed to his ijde wyff, Elyne, dowghter to [blank] Kyrby of Rauclyff, and had issue by her *William*, Thomas, Henry and Anthony, Elsabethe.

RICHARD the ijde and George the iijd *sanx issue*.

WILLIAM the eldeste son of John maryed Elsabethe, dowghter to John Rigmaiden of Weddacre, and had issue by her *Thomas*, *John* and *William*, Elyanor maryed to Hewen Haydocke of Cothome, Jane maryed to John Butteller of Kyrkland now lyvyng, Elyzabethe maryed to George Aleyn of Rawssall.

THOMAS theldeste dyed without issue.

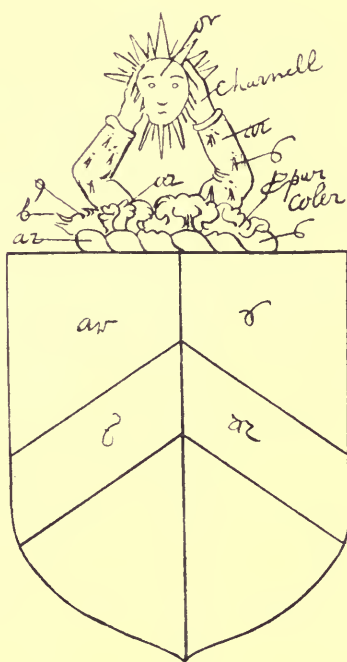
WILLIAM the ijde dyed without issue.

JOHN the ijde son of William maryed to his furste wyff Margerett, dowghter to Androwe Barton of Smythells, and had issue by her *William*, son and heyre now lyvyng, Elsabethe and Annes.

The sayd John maryed to his ijd wyff Katheryn, dowghter to Sir Thomas Southeworth, knight, of Samesbury, late wyff to Thomas Clyfton, and as yet no issue.

The crest as reproduced was granted, and the quartered arms, as reproduced, were confirmed to John Westby, late of Westby in the county of York and then of Mowbreck in the county of Lancaster, by Dalton on the 20 May, 1560. Jewers, Grants of Arms, *Genealogist*, vol. 29, p. 89.

[George Lawson of Little Usworth.]



QUOD HONESTUM UTILE.

GEORGE LAWSSUN OF LYTTLE OSWORTH IN
THE BUSSHOPRYK.

Folio 134 d.

JOHN LAWSSON of Wasshington in the busshoprycke of Durham wedded [blank] eldyst doughter to Sir William Hylton, barron of Hylton and of Marye Stapleton, and had issue *William*, Elizabeth wyfe to Thomas Blakeston of Ferneton hall, [blank] wyfe to George Emerson of the este yate in Wardon, George Lawson *sine prole*, [blank] wyfe to ~~Thomas Baynbrugge of Tysdall~~, George Emerson of the west yate.

WYLLIAM LAWSSON of Lyttle Osworth in the busshopryche, weded Isabell doughter to John Hedworth, and had issue *Thomas*, Anne wyfe to Rychard Harbottle of Beckley, or of the Moorehowsse, *Roberte*, *William*, Alexander *sine prole*, John, *George* and Rowland.

THOMAS LAWSSON of Lyttle Osworth weded Elizabeth, doughter to Constantyne Darrell of Wyltshere, and had issue Barbara, wyfe to Thomas Whytheade of Monke Warmeworth, *George*, Margarett, Elizabeth, Katheryn, Wylford a son, Ursula, Gwyldford a son.

GEORGE LAWSON of Lyttle Osworth, nowe ys wedded Mabell, doughter and one of the iij cooheyres to Sir Reynold Carnabye, knight, and hathe issue *Thomas*.

ROBERTE LAWSON [of Rocke in the county of Northumberland *interlined*] ijd son to William weded Margerye, doughter and heyre to Rawfe Swynno of Rocke in Northumberland, late wyfe to Edmond Lawson of Newecastle, and hathe issue Charles *sine prole*, William, Reynolde and Lyonell.

WILLIAM (iijd son to William) of Wessheyngton weded Katheryn, doughter to Rowland Bedenell and hathe issue *Rawfe* and dyversse other.

GEORGE nowe of London, merchant, vth son to William, weded Katheryn, doughter to Roberte Smarte, Swerdberer of London and hathe issue *Thomas*.

In 1558 when Dalton was in the north making his visitation, one George Lawson, whose family is unidentified, was captain of Wark Castle and he died in that year. *Durham Wills*, part i. p. 176. On the 28 Feb., 1558-9 after Dalton had returned to London he granted to Thomas Lawson of Usworth and to his second brother Robert Lawson of Rock in their own names and in the names of their four brethren William,

John, George and Rowland, all six being sons of William Lawson of Usworth, a confirmation of arms and of crest. The grant is set out in an appendix to this volume. Thomas Lawson had died before 3 June, 1559, see Surtees, *Durham*, vol. ii. p. 47, and at the time this pedigree was recorded his eldest son George Lawson had become the head of the family.

The following wills give further information, namely, those of Robert Lawson, dated 15 May, 1565, *Durham Wills*, part i. p. 294; of George Lawson, husband of Mabel Carnaby, dated 29 Dec., 1587, *Durham Wills*, part ii. p. 322; of John Lawson, son of William Lawson and Isabella Hedworth, dated 20 Sept., 1578, and proved 15 July, 1580, *ibid.*, p. 19; of William Lawson, husband of Katherine Beadnell, dated 20 Nov., 1596, *ibid.*, p. 273; and of John Lawson, son of the said William and Katherine, dated 14 Oct., 1590, *ibid.*, p. 183; and the following item from the extracts from Cole's Escheats, appearing under the heading of *Inquisitiones Post Mortem temp. Henry VIII. to Charles I.*, in the pages of the *Genealogist* (see vol. xxxi., the part for Jan., 1915), gives additional information as to Robert Lawson of Rock:—Lawson, Robert, of Rock, Esq., ob. 16 May ult. (1565)—Inq. at the Castle of Newcastle-upon-Tyne 17 Oct. 7 Eliz. (1565)—Northumberland—

- | | | | |
|--|-----------|------------|----------|
| | | | |
| 1. William, son and heir, aet. 12 years. | 2. James. | 3. Robert. | 4. Rafe. |

THE PEDEGREE AND DESCENT OF JOHN TYNDALL OF BROTHERTON IN THE COUNTYE OF YORKE.

Folio 135.

THOMAS TYNDALL weded Cycelle, doughter to [blank] Springes of Shropshire, and had issue *Thomas*, Phillyppe, Rowland, Margeret a none, Beatrix wife to a yonger brother to Sir George Tayleboys.

THOMAS, fyrst son of Thomas, weded Custance, doughter to Gervys Clyfton, yonger brother or son to Sir Gervys Clyfton then Admyrall of Englund, and had issue *Thomas*, *John* the ijde, William and Gervys *sine prole*.

THOMAS, theldest son of this ijde Thomas, wedded [blank] doughter to [blank] and had issue William.

JOHN (ijde son of Thomas) nowe of Brotherton, weded Jane, doughter to William Dynley of Downam in Lancashire, and had issue *William*, Petre, Elizabeth wife to William Hamond of Skardingwell in the Countye of Yorke, Francysse wife to John Holmes of Hampole in Yorkshire.

WILLIAM, the eldyst son, wedded Elizabeth, doughter to John Leghe of Rydge in Chesshere, and hathe issue John and William.

No arms for Tindall of Brotherton are given in the manuscript, but Dugdale gives them with quarterings and crest, in his visitation of Yorkshire, printed in *Surtees Society publ.*, vol. 36, p. 352, and see also for further particulars, Mr. Clay's edition of that visitation, vol. iii p. 12.

GRYMSTON OF GRYMSTON IN HOLDERNES IN
THE COUNTYE OF

Folio 135 d.

SIR GERARD GRYMSTON, knight in Kinge Edwarde the iijdes dayes of Grymston, wedded [blank] doughter to [blank] and had issue *Waltre* and *Alexandre*.

WALTRE wedded [blank] doughter and coheyre to Herberte Flynton, and had issue *Thomas*.

THOMAS weded [blank] doughter to [blank] and had issue *Waltre*.

WALTRE wedded [blank] doughter to [blank] Portyngton, Sergeant of the lawe, and hadde issue *Thomas*.

THOMAS wedded [blank] doughter to [blank] Newarke of Dalton of Tholde and had issue *Waltre*.

WALTRE wedded [blank] doughter to [blank] and had issue *Thomas*.

THOMAS wedded Elizabeth, doughter to Nycholus Gyrlyngton of Hacford, and had issue *Thomas*, Elizabeth wife to Marmeduke Cunstable, son and heyre to Sir William Constable.

THOMAS the last, wedded Dorythe, doughter to Marmeduke Thwates of Smeton, and hath *Mermeduke* nowe lyvinge.

This pedigree from the first above mentioned Thomas Grimston downwards is elaborated with references to wills and with other details and evidences by Mr. Clay in his edition of Dugdale's Visitation of Yorkshire, *Genealogist*, vol. 28, p. 94. For information as to the prior generations see Moor, The Early Grimstons, *Genealogist*, vol. 29, p. 129.

Edward Grimston whose biography is given in *Dict. Nat. Biog.*, vol. xxiii. p. 255, and who was a son of Marmaduke Grimston was muster-master of the army of the North in 1560 and 1561, *Cal. State Papers Foreign*, 1560-1561 *passim*.

No arms are given in the manuscript. Tonge's Visitation in *Surtees Society publ.*, vol. 41, p. 70, records the arms of Grimston, but gives no pedigree.

Besides the foregoing Northumberland, Durham and Yorkshire Pedigrees, the following Lancashire Pedigrees are also contained in the B. M. Add. MS. 12477 and form part of the same collection :

FOL.

105. John Rigmayden of Weddegar in the hundrethe of Arondernes in Lancashyre.
106. Thomas Brocholles of Clayghton in the countie of Lancaster
107. Richard Barton of Barton in the countie of Lancaster.
107. Edward Syngelton of Browghton Towre in the countie of Lancaster.
109. Cudberd Clyfton of Westby in the countie of Lancaster.
110. John More of Kyrkdale nowe of Bankehowse in the countie of Lancaster one myle from Letherpole.
111. Sir Richard Moleneux of Sefton in the hundrethe of Weste Derby in the countie of Lancaster.
112. Richard Blundell of Crosby in Derby hundrethe in the countie of Lancaster.
113. Robert Blundell of Ince Blundell in Darby hundrethe in the countie of Lancaster.
113. Edmonde Holme of Maghull in Derby hundrethe in the countie of Lancaster.
114. Peter Stanley of Bykorstaff in the hundrethe of Darby in the countie of Lancastre.
115. Edward Torbocke of Torbock in Lancashyre and in hundrethe of Darby.
115. John Heryngton of Hetonhey in the hundrethe of Derby in the countie of Lancaster.
116. Sir John Holcrofte, knight of Holcrofte in Derby hundrethe.
117. Geoffrey Holcrofte of the Hurste.
117. Richard Massye of Rigston in Derby hundrethe.
118. Thomas Asheton of Penkythe in Derby hundrethe.
118. Edmond Prestwyche of Holme in Salford hundrethe in the countie of Lancaster.
119. Sir William Radclyf of Ordsall in Salford hundrethe in the countie of Lancaster.
120. Frances Tunstal of Thurslande in Londerdall hundreth in the countie of Lancaster.
120. Alyxander Barlow of Barlowe in Salford hundrethe in the countie of Lancastre.
121. Edward Holande of Denton in Salford hundrethe in the countie of Lancaster
121. George Trafford ij^d son of Sir Edmonde Trafford, knight, father of Sir Edmond Trafford now lyvyng of Hobbyche in Lyncolshyre.
122. Edmond Asheton of Chadderton in Salford hundrethe in the countie of Lancastre.
123. Sir Robert Langley of Agecrofte in Salford hundrethe in the countie of Lancaster.
124. Thurston Tyldesley of Tyldysley and Worseley in Salford and Darby hundrethe in the countie of Lancaster.
125. Robert Barton of Smythalls in Salford hundrethe in Lancashyre.
125. Adam Hylton of the Parke in Salford hundrethe in Lancashyre.
126. Roger Bradshaw of Haw in Derby hundrethe.
127. William Gerrarde of Ince in Derby hundrethe in Lancashyre.
128. Thomas Worthington of Worthington in Leland hundrethe in countie of Lancashire.
128. Edward Standyshe of Standyshe in Leyland hundrethe in the countie of Lancaster.
130. William Faryngton of Wynden in Leyland hundrethe in the countie of Lancaster.

FOL.

130. Richard Assheton of Whalle in the hundrethe of Blakebourne in the countie of Lancastre.
131. John Braddyll nowe of Whalley in the hundyd of Blakburne in the countye of Lanc'.
132. John Molyneux of Mellynge in the hundryd of West Darbye in the countye of Lanc'.
132. Arthur Workesley of Bowthe.
134. Charles Ratclyff nowe of Totmerden in the countye of Lanc'.

Arms were granted by Lawrence Dalton, Norroy, to the above-named Edward Singleton on the 20 May, 1560, *Jewers, Grants of Arms, Genealogist*, vol. 25, p. 257; to John Moore on the 6 Nov., 1561, *ibid.*, vol. 22, p. 71; and to Charles Radcliffe on the 5 Nov., 1561, *ibid.*, vol. 24, p. 282. It will be seen from the notes to the foregoing text of the Northumberland, Durham and Yorkshire part of this collection of pedigrees, that he also granted or confirmed arms or a crest to Sir Robert and Thomas and Henry Brandling, to James Phillip, to John Westby and to Thomas Lawson, whose pedigrees are recorded in the collection.

APPENDIX OF ILLUSTRATIVE DOCUMENTS.

1. A COMMISSION TO HARVEY, NORROY, TO VISIT HIS PROVINCE.

MS. Ashmole 857, p. 230. Pat. 6 Ed. 6th, In Dorso. pars 6^a.

Edward &c.

To all noble estates and gentylmen, aswell spirituall as temporall, of what estate, degre or condicion soever they or any of theym be; and to all Mayors, Bayliffs, constables, and other our officers, ministers and subjects, thes our Lettres hering or seing, greting. For as much as our Trusty and well beloved servant William Hervey, otherwise called Norrey King of Armes of the North, East, and West parts of England, beyond the River of Trente Northwards, now by our speciall licence and comandment, doth repayre into the North partys, to viset and oversee, within his province, the Armes, Banners, Penons, or Cognisances, or other tokens of Nobilitie and honour, to the prejudice of others, contrary to the right and laudable vsage of this Realme, he shall therefore give notice and knowledge vnto vs and our Councell, and our Marshall of England, to the intent, that such discent, ordre and due reformation in that case may be vsed and ministred, as to the said law of Armes doth appertaine; as also to correct all false Armorie in Armes, standerds or others before specified, and of all such as without our aucthority and consent do presume to beare Armes or signes of Nobilitie, except they be lineally descended of blode and name from such their auncitors, as by the law of armes they may by right beare and vse the same, he shall in our name defend and forbid all such to vse or beare the same vpon payne of our displeaser, vntill they shall know our forder will and pleser in that behalfe; and further to take notice of all desents and marriages accordingly; and also vpon true certificate to him made, shall register or do to be registred all the armes, desents and marriages of noblemen and gentylmen of his said province and also to reforme all such as at Enterements or funeralls were Gownes, whoods or Tippetts above their degrees or estates that is to say, that no man vnder the degree of a Squyer wear whood with Typet, and so, from the degree of a Squyer vpwards, every man to weare according to his degree and estate. And all those that shall disobey the same, to make answere therevnto vpon lawfull monicion before our Marshall of England.

And furthermore, that no Graver, or Paynter, do grave, paynt, sett forth or devise any new Armes, without the knowledge and consent of the said Norrey King of Armes, or his lefull Deputy within his sayd province; We therefore, not onley will and require you, but also command you and every of you, that vnto the said Norrey King of Armes in the full execucion of that to his office belongeth and auctoritie to him given by these presents, ye do give and shew your lawfull ayde and assistance when he shall require you, as you tender our favour and the advancement of this our pleasure. In witnesse, &c.: T.R. apud Westmonasterium 15^o Junij [1552].

2. LETTERS PATENT DATED 6 SEPT., 1557, APPOINTING LAWRENCE DALTON TO BE NORROY KING OF ARMS.

Patent Rolls 4 & 5 Philip and Mary, part 10.

Pro Laurencio Dalton *alias* Norrey concessum ad vitam.

Rex et Regina omnibus ad quos etc. salutem. Sciatis quod cum non novum aut vacuum sit sed necessarium et digne antiquitus usitatum quod inter ceteros officarios et ministros quos principum lateribus pro eorum magnificentia atque gloria adherere deceat eorum præsertim quibus officii armorum cura committitur copiam habere ut nec tempus bellorum neque pacis absque convenientibus et aptis ministris debeat præterire ideirco vobis notum facimus quod non solum ex plurimorum fidelium virorum quibus in eâ parte fidem plenarie adhibemus relatu verum etiam per rerum gestarum experientiam quam nos ipsi habemus de fidelitate circumspectione industria atque bonâ diligentiâ dilecti et fidelis servientis nostri Laurentii Dawlton *alias* Richemond ob sagacitatem et solerciam quas in eo satis reperimus exploratas considerantes quod ejusdem Laurentii continuatur servitium nemine meritum id poscente ipsum in Regem armorum et Principalem heraldum partium borealium Regni nostri Anglie ex gratiâ speciali ac ex certâ scientiâ et mero motu nostris ereximus fecimus constituimus ordinavimus creavimus ac per præsentem erigimus facinus constituimus ordinamus et creamus et nomen ei imposuimus et per præsentem imponimus Norrey quod cum stilo titulo libertatibus et præeminentiâ hujusmodi officio convenientibus et concordantibus et ab antiquo consuetis damus et concedimus ac ipsum in eisdem realitatibus coronavimus et investimus coronamusque et investimus per præsentem habendum gaudendum occupandum et exercendum officium illud ac nomen stilum titulum et præeminenciam prædictam eidem Laurencio pro termino vitæ suæ tam omnibus juribus proficiis commoditatibus et emolumentis quibuscumque eidem officio qualitercumque spectantibus debitis sive pertinentibus in tam amplis modo et formâ prout Willelmus Harvy aut aliquis alius sive aliqui alii Regum ad arma borealium habuit et percepit habuerunt et perceperunt Dantes ulterius et per tenorem præsentium concedentes eidem Norrey auctoritatem potestatem et licenciam tam aptandi dandi et concedendi insignia arma et cristas cæteraque alia nobilitatis monumenta quam visitandi et corrigendi insignia viciosa et alia delicta arma vel nobilitatem concernentia ac cætera omnia et singula quæ dicto incumbunt officio Regis armorum sive inesse dinoscuntur in jure vel ex consuetudine temporibus retroactis nomine nostro facienda exercenda et exsequenda. Quiquidem Norrey ad hunc statum nobis præsentibus omnibus aliis Regibus et heraldis ac quampluribus proceribus magnatibus nobilibus et fidedignis Regni nostri Angliæ prædicti tunc coram nobis astantibus et specialiter per nos ad hoc vocatis adhibitis solempniter requisitis et consuetis super sacra dei evangelia solempne præstitit sacramentum dedimus insuper et concessimus ac per præsentem pro nobis hæredibus et successoribus nostris damus et concedimus eidem Laurencio in nomen Regis armorum et Principalis heraldi partium borealium ut præfertur erecto viginti libras sterlingorum per annum ratione et causâ ejusdem officii percipiendas eidem Laurencio singulis annis durante vitâ suâ de Thesaurò nostro ad receptum scaccarii nostri Westmonasterii, per manus Thesaurarii et Camerariorum nostrorum seu aliorum officiariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium ad festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli et Annunciacionis beate Mariæ virginis equis porcionibus unâ cum tali liberaturâ et vesturâ quali et in eisdem modo et formâ

prout aliquis alius Rex armorum sive heraldus tempore Edwardi tercii nuper Regis Angliæ progenitoris nostri nuper existens in regno nostro prædicto habuit et percepit habendas et percipiendas liberaturam et vesturam hujusmodi eidem Laurencio annuatim pro tempore vitæ suæ ad magnam Garderobam nostram per manus Custodis ejusdem Garderobæ nostræ pro tempore existentis aliquo statuto actu ordinatione provisione sive restrictione incontrarium inde facto edito ordinato seu proviso aut aliquâ aliâ re causâ vel materiâ quâcumque non obstante. Et ulterius de ampliori gratiâ nostrâ damus et concedimus præfato Laurencio alias Norrey tot et tantas denariorum summas ad quot et quantas dictæ viginti libræ per annum a festo Annunciacionis beatæ Maria virginis ultimo præterito hucusque se extendunt et attingunt habendas eidem Laurencio ex dono nostro per manus Thesaurarii et Camerariorum prædictorum absque compoto seu aliquo alio proinde nobis hæredibus vel successoribus nostris reddendo solvendo vel faciendo, &c. quod expressa mencio &c. In cujus rei &c. Testibus Rege et Reginâ apud Westmonasterium sexto die Septembris [1557].

per breve de privato sigillo, &c.

3. A WARRANT FOR LIVERIES FOR THE OFFICE OF ARMS ATTENDING UPON THE KING'S MAJESTY'S ARMY INTO SCOTLAND.

Harl. MS. 6069, fol. 103.

[Abstracts.]

The King's [*sic*] pleasure is that upon sight hereof you deliver or cause to be delivered to the officers at arms appointed to be attendant upon the King's Majesty's army into Scotland, viz., to Norroy King at Arms¹ for his livery of velvet 5*li.* and for Somerset² and Richmond,³ heralds, for their livery of damask 3*li.* 6*s.* 8*d.* each. Warrant dated 3 August, 1 Mary [1553].

Likewise to Chester Herald of Arms⁴ 8 yards of blue damask for his livery coat and 2 yards of red velvet for "gardinge" the same; to Portcullis Pursuivant⁵ 8 yards of blue chamblett for his livery coat and 2 yards of red velvet for garding the same, being appointed to attend upon William, Earl of Pembroke, Lieutenant and Captain General as well of Calais and the marshes of the same as of the army preparing against France. Warrant given under the signet, at Otford, 13 July, 1557, to Sir Edward Walgrave, kn., Master of the Great Wardrobe. By another warrant to the Treasurer their conduit money was paid for

¹ William Harvey appointed Norroy by letters patent dated 4 Feb., 1550, afterwards Clarenceux.

² Edmond Atkinson appointed Somerset Herald 21 Feb., 1551.

³ Lawrence Dalton appointed Richmond Herald 12 April, 1547, afterwards Norroy.

⁴ William Flower appointed Chester Herald 1545-6, afterwards Norroy.

⁵ John Cocke appointed Portcullis Pursuivant 3 Jan., 1555.

60 miles to Dover at 6*d.* per mile for the herald and his men and 3*d.* the pursuivants and his men the mile, and for their men's coats besides.

Another like warrant for Somerset⁶ and Rougecroix⁷ dated in August. Mary the Queen. To the Treasurer and Chamberlains of the Exchequer. To them for their conduyt money from London to Berwick being 15 score miles distance between, to Somerset 4*d.* the mile amounting to 5*l.* and to Rougecroix 2*d.* the mile 50*s.* and Somerset for his 2 servants at the rate of 1*d.* each the mile 50*s.* and to Rougecroix for one servant at same rate 25*s.* To said Somerset for livery of his 2 servants 8*s.* and to Rougecroix for his one servant 4*s.* Given under the signet at St. James's, August, 1557.

Likewise to Richmond Herald⁸ and Rousedragon Pursuivant⁹ of Arms, appointed to attend Henry, Earl of Westmoreland, Lieutenant and Captain General from Trent northwards, 2 coats of arms painted with fine gold wrought with "oyle," one of damask, the other of sarcenet; also to Richmond for his livery 8 yards of crimson damask and 2 yards of crimson velvet for garding the same; and to Rousedragon for his livery 8 yards of crimson chamblett and 2 yards of crimson velvet for garding the same. Given under the signet at Palace of Westminster, 25 January, 1557-[8]. To Sir Edward Walgrave, knt., Master of the Great Wardrobe. Received by Richmond for his damask coat 4*l.* and by Rousedragon for his sarcenet coat, 66*s.* 8*d.*

[Copy.]

We will and Requyre yow to paye unto Norrey Kinge at Armes¹⁰ and Roudgedragon pursyvande at Armes¹¹ for theyre entertheynement, beinge apoynted to attend uppon me Henery Erle of Westmoreland the Kinge and Queene majesties lyeuetenante generall for the north partes, that ys to say for the Cundyte monye of the sayd Norrey fro London to Newcastle upon Tyne beinge dystant xij^{xx} myles at v*d.* the myle. And to hys iij men at 1*d.* the myle a peece. And to everye of the seyd iij men for theyre liverey at iiij*s.* the peece. And for the dyett or Entertheynement of the sayd Norrey synce hys repayre hether begynnynge on Mondaye the vijth daye of Februarye and endinge on Sondaye the xvijth of Aprell conteynyng lxx daies at v*s.* the daye and for everye of his sayde iij men at v*d.* the daye apeece amountynge in the whole to 35*l.* 17*s.* And to Rousedragon for his coundyte for the lyke myles at i*d.* the myle and for his man a j*d.* the myle with iiij*s.* for hys sayd man's lyverey. And for the dyett or entertheynement of the sayd Roudgedragon duryng the sayd tyme and space above namyd at i*s.* the daye and for hys man at v*d.* the daye amontynge to A. 11^{li}. 19*s.* And this shalbe your suffycient warrant and dyschardge for the same. geven at Newcastle the 20 daye of Aprell in the iiijth

⁶ Edmond Atkinson as above.

⁷ Hugh Cotgrave appointed Rouge Croix Pursuivant 20 Nov., 1553.

⁸ Lawrence Dalton, still named as Richmond Herald although the letters patent appointing him to be Norroy were dated 6 Sept., 1557, because his creation as Norroy did not take place until 9 Dec., 1558.

⁹ William Colbarne appointed Rouge Dragon Pursuivant by letters patent dated 11 Jan., 1554-5, afterwards York Herald by letters patent dated 25 Jan., 1564-5, died 13 Sept., 1567.

¹⁰ Lawrence Dalton.

¹¹ William Colbarne.

and vth yeris of the Reygnes of our soveraygne lorde and lady Kinge Phyllyppe and Queene Marye, 1558.

Westmoreland.

To our lovinge frynde Sir William Inglebye, knight, Treasurer of the Kinge and Quenes Majesties towne and castle of Berwycke and paymastre of all the garrysons in the Northe.

Jhon Brende.¹²

Other warraunts made lykewyse for our dyet during our Abode there which was tyll the xvij of Octobre Tuesday, and then the lyke cunedyte uppe agayne but no mans lyvereye.

¹² Sir John Brend, an officer of the Earl. He had died by 31 Aug., 1559.

4. THE CREATION OF LAWRENCE DALTON TO BE NORROY KING OF ARMS.

Brit. Mus. Additional MS. 6113, fol. 144.

The Creacion of Lawrence Dalton (Alias Rychemond Herald at Armes) to be Norrey Kinge at Armes on Frydaye in the mornynge by ix of the Clocke the ixth of December, 1558, Anno primo Regine Elizabeth in the Duke of Norffolk's Chambre within the Savoye of London.

Item fyrst the Duke beinge sett in his chayre all thoffycers at Armes there present put on theyre Cotes at Armes excepte onelye the seid Rychemond and knelyd downe afore the Duke and then the Duke commandyd and toke unto Clarendieux to reade a byll signyd with Quene Elizabeth's hande, which gave the seid Duke awethorytie to create the seid Rychemond to be Norrey Kinge at Armes, accordyng to hys letters Pattente geven unto hym of the same a twelve-month before, althowghe hyt bare the date and style of the Quene that deade was, all which tyme (for the most parte) the seid Rychemond hadd byn in the Northe attendinge uppon therle of Westmorland the Kinge and Quenes lyutenante there, which lycence reade openlye, Clarendieux began to reade his othe, Rychemond leyinge his hande on a boke and a swerd, the swerde holde by Sir Nycholus Strange lyinge on the boke, the boke holden by Lancastre, which othe endyd, Rychemond kyssyd the boke and swerde, then Lancastre reade the pattent where, at the woord of *Erigimus* Roudgedracon kyssinge the collar of SS. (which was one S of sylver thother sylver and gylte) delyvered hyt to the Duke who put yt on Rychemond's necke. And at the words of *Nominamus Norrey*, Roudgedracon kyssinge the bole of wyne delyvered the same to the Duke who powryed parte therof on Rychemond's heade at the which all the offyce seid alowde Norrey Kinge at Armes. And at *Vestimus*, Yorke as afore delyvered the Cote or Armes to the Duke who put yt on Norrey's backe. And at *Coronamus*, Wyndsor lykewyse delyvered the Crowne which the Duke put on Norrey's head, and then the pattent was read ow't, which done, Lancastre kyssyd yt and delyvered hyt to the Duke who gave yt to the Norrey with a admonycion to observe his othe. [In another hand], which Norrey dyed 13 December; A. 4, Eliz. Regine, 1561.

5. FLOWER NORROY'S PETITION TO THE EARL MARSHALL.

MS. Ashmole 840, p. 603.

To the Right highe and myghtye Prince, Thomas duke of Norfolk, Erle Marshall of Englonde and Knyght of the Noble ordre of the Garter.

In his moste humble wyse, shewth vnto your grace your Daylye orator William Flower *alias* Norrey King of Armes. How he for the space of xxx yerys hath served the Kings and Quenes of this realme in thoffyce of armes, not onely within the realme, but the most part thereof abrode, and never had any recompence, but his Fee of xx^{li} by the yere, by meanes wherof he had no tym to come by any store of bokes of armes at the Death of any of the Kings of Armes or herauldes, as Clarentyeulx and others hath done by reason of their abode at home, the which bokes the most of them are the old recordes of theoffyce of Norrey, for want whereof your saide supplyant is destytute for the supplye of his vysytation; and wheras your grace hath comaunded the Kings of Armes that they shoulde not gyve any new armes to any person without your graces consent, the which your orator hath obeyed to his great hynderance, and also is further bownde then others the Kings of Armes, by exprest wordes in his letters patent, put in by your graces comaundement; most humblye beseeching your grace to enlarge your supplyant in that behalfe in as ample manner as thother Kings of Armes are; and where your grace dyd take ordre by decree for the buryalls of all estates, and Clarentyeulx who was thought to be an indyfferent man to pen the same, hath not done accordingly, but hath therby enhybtyed your orator to his vtter vndoyenge and all other the herauldes that shall succede hym, as may appere by all our old presydentts and as the hole body of thoffyce can declare. Most humblye beseecheth your grace of your charyte to call ageyne the saide decree at this present and therein your grace to take ordre in all the

[*Imperfect: 2nd half of sheet lost.*]

6. A COMMISSION TO FLOWER, NORROY, TO VISIT HIS PROVINCE.

Pat. Roll, 6 Elizabeth, part 8, No. 1003.

Elizabeth by the grace of God, Quene of England, Fraunce and Ireland, defendor of the fayth, &c. To our trusty and welbeloved Servaunte William Flower, Esquier, *alias* Norrey King of Armes of the East, West and Northe parties of our Realme of England from the Ryver of Trente Northwarde, and to all other our loving Subiects great-
ing.

For as muche as God of his great clemencie and goodnes hath subjected to our Impere and governaunce the nobilitie, people and comons of this our Realme of England. Wee mynding of our royall honoure and absolute power to us comytted to visit, survey and vewe throughout all our Realme of England and all our dominions, as well for a due order to be kepte and observed in all things touching thoffice and dueties apperteyning to armes, as also for reformation of dyverse and sondry

abuses and discordes daylie rising and growing for want of ordinarie visitacions surveys and views in tymes convenient according to the auncient fourme and lawdable custome of the lawes of Armes and that the nobylitie of this our Realme may be preserved in every degree as apperteyneth as well in honor as in wourshipp, and that every person and persons bodyes politque corporate and others may be the better knownen in his or theire estate degree and misteries without confusion or disorder, have therefore constituted deputed ordeyned and appoynted for us and in our name our said welbeloved servaunt, William Flower alias Norrie Kinge of Armes in the said East West and North parte of our Realme of England, from the said ryver of Trente Northwarde, to visite all the said provynce and the partes and members thereof apperteynyng to thoffice and charge of the said Norrie Kyng of Armes from tyme to tyme, as often and when as he shall thinke most necessarie and convenient for the same. And not only to enter into all Churches, Castells, howses and other places at his discrecion to peruse and take knowledge, survey, and viewe of all manner of Armes, Cognisaunces, Creasts and other like devises with the notes of theire discentes, pedigrees and marriages and the same to enter and recorde into a regester or booke of Armes according to suche order as is prescribed and set furthe in the office chardge and othe taken by our said Servaunte at his creacion and coronacion. And also to correcte comptrolle and refourme all manner of Armes, Creasts, Cognizaunces and devises unlawfull or unlawfully usurped borne or taken by any person or persons within the same provynce contrary to the due order of the lawe of Armes. And the same to revyse, put downe or otherwise deface at his discrecion, as well in Coothe Armers helmes standerds pennons and hatchments of tentes and pavilions, as also in plate, jewells, paper, parchement, wyndowes, gravestones and monuments or elsewhere wheresoever they be sett or placed whether they be in Shelde Schoocheon Lozenge Square Rundell, or otherwise howsoever contrarie to the autentique and auncient lawes, customes, rules, privilege and order of Armes. And further, Wee, by these presents do geve and graunte to the said Norrie full power and authorytie to reprove comptroll and make infamous by proclamacion to be made at the Assises or generall Sessions within the same his precincte to be had and kepte or at such other place or places as he or they shall thincke moste mete and convenient, all and all manner of person and persons that unlawfully and without just authorytie, vocacion or due calling doo or have done or shall usurpte or take upon hym or them any name or tyle of honour or dignitie as Esquier, Gentleman, or other. And likewise to reforme and comptroll all suche as at any funerall or interements shall use or weare any morninge apparell as gownes, hoods, tippetts or suche like, contrary to the order lymitted and prescribed in the tyme of the moste noble Prince of famous memorie King Henry the Seaventh our grandfather otherwise or in any other sorte then to theire estates and degrees dothe, or shall apperteyne. And furthermore by these presentes wee prohybite and forbid that no paynter, glasier, goldsmyth, graver or any other artificer whatsoever hee or they be within the said provynce of the said Norrye shall take upon them to paynte, grave, glase, devise or set furth by any wayes or meanes any manner of Armes, Crests, Cognizaunces, pedigrees or other devises, perteynyng to the office of Armes, otherwise, or in any other forme or maner then they may lawfully do and shalbe allowed by the said Norrie his deputie or deputies according to the auncient lawes and statutes of armes. And we forbid and likewise straitely commaund all our sheriffs, commissaries, archdeacons, officialles, scrivenours, clerkes, wryters or other whatsoever they be to call name or write in any Assises Sessions Courte or open place or places or els to use in any wryting the addicion of a

esquier or gentleman onleese they be hable to stand unto and justifie the same by the lawe of Armes and the lawes of our Realme or els he assertheine thereof by advertisement in wryting from the said Norrye Kinge of Armes or his deputie or deputies, attorney or attorneys. And further we straightly commaunde and chardge that no other person or persons shall intromitt or medle in any thing or things touching or concernyng the Office of Armes within the sayd provynce wythout the speciall lycence and auctorytie of the sayd Norrie in wryting under the seale of the said offyce first had and obteyned from the sayd Norrie; all which sayd power, preheminence, jurisdiction and aucthorytie above specified for us our heires and successors we do geve and graunte by these presentes to the sayd Wylliam Flower alias Norrie during the naturall lief of the said Norrie in as large and ample manner and fourme in every thinge and thinges as any his predecessours or any other bearing the name or title of Norrie have or had, did or mighte do by force of any lettres patente graunted by any of our predecessours or as of righte he or they ought or might have used to do by force of his said office with all manner of profite advauntage and emolumente thereto belonging. Wherefore we well and straightly commaunde and chardge all and synguler justices, sheriffs, maiors, baylieffes and all other officers, ministers and constables and all and every our loving subjects that in the execucion of the premisses they effectually employ theire best ayde, assistance, furtheraunce and councaill to our said servaunt, his deputie or deputies so often and when as he or any of them shall requier the same in all that you conveniently may as you tender our favour and will answer to the contrarye at your perille. And further by these presentes we do aucthoryze our said servaunte to nominate and appoynte under the seale of his said office so many deputies and attorneys as shalbe thoughte by hym expedyent for the better execucion of all and synguler the premisses and if theare fortune to fall out in this our visitacion any manner of scruple doubte question or any misdemeanor of any person or persons whatsoever that canne not be conveniently desised or ended by our said servaunte or suche deputie, deputies or attorneys as he under the seale of his said office shall name and appoynte, then our mynde and pleasure is that our said servaunte, his deputie, deputies, or attorneys named as is aforesaid shall commaunde such person or persons whome the said question doubte or misdemeanor shall concerne under a certayne payne and at a certayne day to appeare before the Earl Marshall of England, for the tyme being before whome the said scruple question or misdemeanor shalbe harde and ordered according to the lawe and custome of Armes in that case provyded and of auncient tyme used any statute, lawe, proclamation, custome, or usage to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding. In witnes whereof we have caused these our lettres to be made patente. Wytnes our self at Westminster, the xth day of July [1564].

per ipsam Reginam, &c.

7. DALTON NORROY'S GRANT OF ARMS TO THOMAS LAWSON OF LITTLE USWORTH.

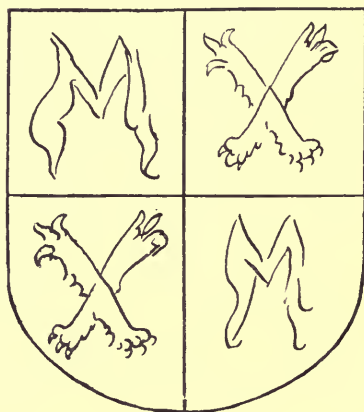
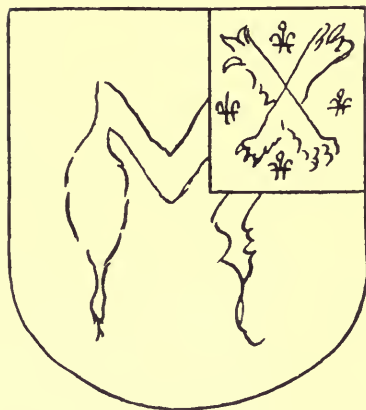
MS. Ashmole 834, fol. 13.

Lawsun.

To all and singuler as well nobles and gentils as all kinges herauldes and officers of armes with others which these presentes shall see reade or heare, Lawrence Dalton Esquire *alias* Norroy kinge of armes and principall heraulde of the East West and North partes of England from the river of Trente Northward, sendeth due and humble commendations with greetinge

Know ye therfore that I Norroy kinge of armes abovesayd beinge desired not onely by Thomas Lawson of Lyttle Osworth in the county of the busshoppricke of Durham, gentleman, and one of the iustices of the peace of the same countie but also by his second brother Robert Lawsune of Rocke in the countie of Northumberland justice of the quorum of the sayd shire and one of the justices of the peace of the Bushoppricke aforesaid as well in their owne names as in the names of theire foure bretherin William, John, George and Rouland, and every of theim, all syxe beinge sonnes to William Lawsun of little Osworth aforesaid, gentleman, which said William and his auncestres have longe contynued in in [*sic MS.*] noblenes beringe armes tokens of honor not onely to make search in my registers and recordes but also to ratyfie vnder seale the said armes with the appurtenaunces belonging to hym theym and their auncestres their name and famyly whose request beinge so iust and resonable I could not lawfully deny the same but found the armes to be PER PALE SYLVER AND SABLE A CHEVERON COUNTERCHANGED AND FOR THE CREST BADGE OR COGNOYSSANCE VPON THE HELME ON A WRETHE OF THE FIELD A CLOWDE IN PROPRE COOLER THEROWTE YSSUINGE TWO ARMES FLECTYD ERMYN HOLDING BETWEEN THE HANDS CHARNELL A SON GOULD MANTELED GULDES DOWBLED SYLVER BUTTONED AND TARSELD GOLD, as more playnely appereth by the pycure therof in this margent, which armes and crest with the appurtenaunces I the sayd Norroy by power and authoritic to my office annexed and to me gyuen graunted and attributed by letters patentes vnder the greate seale of England have ratified and confirmed.

In witnesse wherof herunto I have subscribed my name and sett the seale of my office and the seale of my armes the last day of February in the fyrst yere of the reigne of oure souereigne lady Elizabeth by the grace of god queene of England France and Ireland Defendor of the faith etc. and in the yere of oure Lord God a thowsand fyue hundred fyfthe and eyght [*i.e.* 28 Feb., 1559, new style.]



[Attempts by Harvey, Norroy, or his deputy, at designing the augmentation to the arms of Sir Thomas Wharton, ultimately granted to him in 1553, as a bordure filled in with lion's legs in saltire; as to which see the note to page 7 *ante*. The above sketches are from folio 22d. of the narrative section of Harvey's Visitation of 1552, in the manuscript *Anstis. C. 9.*]

INDEX.

Pedigrees are printed in SMALL CAPITALS; arms in *italics*.

An asterisk denotes that the name of a person or place occurs more than once on a page.

Names of married women are only indexed under their maiden or former surnames.

A.

Ackam Grange, Yorkshire, 151
 Acklam (Acclum), Yorkshire, 153
 Adam (Athan, Hadam), —, 57, 183
 Adderstone (Ederston, Ethelston), Northumberland, 7, 25*n*, 187
 Agecroft, Lancashire, 197*n*
 Aggerston (see Haggerston)
 Agincourt, battle of, 121
 Aislaby, Francis, of South Dalton, 2
 AISLABY, FRANCIS, OF SOUTH DALTON, 3
 Aislaby (Aslakeby), Agnes, 3*, 189; Anne, 3; Elizabeth, 3*; Francis, 3*; James, 3*; John, 3*; Ralph, 3*; Richard, 3*; Thomas, 3; William, 3*
 Aislaby (Aslakeby, Aslebye), Yorkshire, 67, 165
 Akeld (Akalde), Northumberland, 129
Alanby, 42
 Aldborough (Almbroughe), Yorkshire, 37
Aldburgh, 86
 Aldburgh (Albrowghe), Sir Richard, 145
 Alderwyke (see Oberwyks)
 Aldwark, Yorkshire, 45
 Allerdale, Cumberland, 37
 Allerby (Alwardby), Cumberland, 37
 Alleyn, George, 191*; Joe, 71*
 Allington, Cheshire, 101
 Allom, John, 189
 Almbroughe (see Aldborough)
 Alnaby (see Halnaby)
 Alnwick, Northumberland, 131, 141*n*
 Alwardby (see Allerby)
 Amadas (Amydas), Robert, 115; Thomasine, 115

Amounderness (Arondernes), Lancashire, 197.
 Ancrum Moor, Thomas Middleton wounded at (1545), xxvii
Anderson, 58
Anderson, Bartram, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, 102, 166
 ANDERSON, BARTRAM, OF NEWCASTLE-UPON-TYNE, 103, 167
Anderson, Francis, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, 168
 ANDERSON, FRANCIS, OF NEWCASTLE UPON-TYNE, 169
Anderson, Henry, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, 72, 170
 ANDERSON, HENRY, OF NEWCASTLE-UPON-TYNE, 73, 171
Anderson, Abraham, 171; Agnes, 73, 103, 167, 171; Alison, 103*n*, 167*; Barbara, 73*n*, 103, 167; Bartholomew, 171; Bartram, xxxvii, xlix, 59, 73*, 75, 103*, 105, 167, 171; Clement, 73, 103, 167, 171; Elizabeth, 73, 103, 167, 173; Francis, xl, 73, 103, 167, 169*. 171; Henry, 59, 73*, 103, 167*, 171*, 173; Isabel, 73, 103, 167; Jane, 59, 73, 103, 167; John, 73, 103, 167; Margaret, 73, 103, 167; Marion, 73, 103, 167; Thomas, 73, 103, 167.
Anderson, Henry, arms granted to (1547), xxv
Andrews, Sir Thomas, 77
Anlaby (Anneleby), John, 89
Anne, Martin, of Frickley, 88
 ANNE, MARTIN, OF FRICKLEY, 89
 Anne, Alice, 89; Anne, 89; Christopher, 89*; Dorothy, 89; Elizabeth, 89*; George, 89*; Isabel, 89*; Jane, 89; John, 89*; Margery, 89; Martin, 89*; Peter, 89*; Thomas, 89

Anstis, Garter, list of visitations drawn up by, xxviii; manuscript of, C.9, xxviii-xxxiii
 Antwerp, Belgium, 161
 Appleby (Apulby), —, 43
 Arden, Joan, 5*n*; John, 5*n*
 Argum (Ergum), Sir Richard, 144*, 145; Sybil de, 47*n*; Sir William de, 47*n*; —, 144, 145
 Armorer, Francis, of Ulgham, 28
 ARMORER, FRANCIS, OF ULGHAM, 29
 Armorer, Cuthbert, 29; Elizabeth, 29; Francis, 29; George, 29; Henry, 29; John, 29; Leonard, 29; Margaret, 29; Mark, 29; Oswald, 29; Roger, 29, 129; Thomas, 29*
 Armorer, Francis, arms granted to (1547), xxv
 Arondernes (see Amounderness)
 Arran, Earl of (see Chatelherault)
 Ashley, George, 101; Maude, 165; —, 165
 Ashley, Cheshire, 101
 Ashton, Edmund, 197*n*; Richard, 198*n*; Thomas, 197*n*
 Ashton, Christopher, arms granted to (1548), xxv
 Ashton of Whalley, arms granted to, xlin
 Aske, Conan, 138, 141*n*; Dorothy, 63*; Elizabeth, 83*, 131; Robert, 117, 118*n*; Sir Robert, 63; Roger, 83, 131; —, 138
 Aske, Yorkshire, 82, 83, 131
 Askew, —, 144, 145
 Askham (Askame), Westmoreland, 71
 Aslackby (see Aislaby)
 Aslakeby (see Aislaby)
 Aston, Yorkshire, 9, 55
 Athol, 12
 Athol, Sir Aymer de, 13*n*; Mary de, 13*n*
 Atkinson, Edmund, Somerset Herald, xxxv, 201*n*, 202*n*; Stephen, 135
 Aton, 124
 Aton (Atton), Elizabeth de, 138; William de, 138
 Auckland St. Andrew, Durham, 15*n*
 Auckland, S. Helen's (Elvaclint), Durham, 140*n*
 Auckland, West (Westaclint), Durham, 140*n*
 Aughton, Yorkshire, 63
 Aungier, 88
 Aungier (Anger), Frances, 89; John, 89
 Aydon (Adan), Northumberland, 27*

B.

Babington (see Bavington)
 Babthorpe, William, 47; Sir William, 47
 Badby, —, 99
 Badlesmere, 46
 Bainbridge (Baynbryge), Elizabeth, 43; Richard, 43; —, 117
 Baines, John, 121
 Baker, John, arms granted to (1548), xxv
 Baliol, 116
 Baliol, King of Scotland, 82, 130
 Ballard, William, March king of arms, pedigrees collected by, xxiii
 Bamburgh, Northumberland, 39, 110, 112, 125
 Bankhouse, Lancashire, 197*n*
 Barden, Yorkshire, 3
 Barforth (Bardford, Barford), Yorkshire, 55, 125
 Barker, Christopher, appointed Norroy, xxiv, xxv; related to Dalton, xxxi, xxxvi; Garter, grants crest, 5*n*
 Barlow, Alexander, 197*n*
 Barlow, Lancashire, 197*n*
 Barmoor (Barmore), Northumberland, 134
 Barmston, Yorkshire, 132
 Barnard Castle, Durham, 43, 189*
 Barrow, Robert, 129*n*
 Barton, Andrew, 191; Margaret, 191; Richard, 197*n*; Robert, 197*n*
 Barton, Lancashire, 197*n*
 Barton, Yorkshire, 3, 155, 189
 Bassett, Jane, 115; Thomas, 115
 Bassett, Sir Richard, pedigree of, contained in Constable's roll, xxvii
 Battersea, Surrey, 121*n*
 Bavington (Babington), Agnes, 9*n*; Elizabeth, 9
 Bavington (Babington, Bevyngton), Northumberland, 27, 53, 81, 129, 183, 187
 Bawde, Bridget, 123; —, 33, 123
 Baxter, 74, 102
 Baxter, Christopher, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, 58
 BAXTER, CHRISTOPHER, OF NEWCASTLE-UPON-TYNE, 59
 Baxter, Matthew, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, 66
 BAXTER, MATTHEW, OF NEWCASTLE-UPON-TYNE, 67
 Baxter (Bakester), Alice, 59; Christopher, 59; Edward, 67*, 75, 105; Isabel, 59, 67, 75, 105; John,

- 67*, 134*n*; Matthew, 67; Thomas, 59*; —, 81, 189
- Beadnell (Bednell), Alice, 59; George, 59*; Janet, 100*n**; John, 39; Katherine, 193, 194*n*; Rowland, 193
- Beamish (Beameshe), Durham, 53
- Beamsley (Bemesley, Beamondsley), Yorkshire, 50, 151
- Beauchamp, Margaret, 69; Richard, Earl of Warwick, 69
- Beaumont (Bewfront), Northumberland, 29, 39
- Beaulieu (Bewlew), Jane, 91; William, 91
- Beckley, Durham, 193
- Beckwith, William, 144
- Bedfordshire, 123
- Bedlington, Durham, 140*n*
- Bedlingtonshire, Durham, 140*n*
- Beetham, Westmoreland, 154
- Beke, Anthony, Bishop of Durham, 141*n**
- Belesme, 68
- Belford, Northumberland, xxv, 29*n**, 129
- Belgrave, —, 77
- Bellasis, *William, of Henknoll*, 14
- BELLASIS, WILLIAM, OF HENKNOLL, 15
- Bellasis, *Sir William, of Newborough*, 142
- BELLASIS, SIR WILLIAM, OF NEWBOROUGH, 143
- Bellasis (Belasis, Bellasses, Bellasys, Beslasses, Belhowsse), Anne, 15, 143; Anthony, 15, 143; Bryan, 15*n*; Charles, 15*n*, 143; Cicely, 143; Elizabeth, 143; Henry, 15*n*, 143; James, 15*n*; Jane, 15*, 143*; John, 15*n*, 143*, 144; Katherine, 15*n*, 143; Margaret, 15*, 143; Nicholas, 15, 143; Richard, 15*, 143; Thomas, 15, 143*; William, 15*, 143*; Sir William, 143*, 145
- Bellister (Belleson, Belstone), Northumberland, 79
- Bellingham, John, 23
- Belsay, Northumberland, xxvii
- Belvoir, 46
- Bemerstone, Derby, 35*n*
- Bennett, John, xlii, 149*n*, 156; Katherine, 111; William, 111
- Benningholme (Bolyngholme, Benynham, Belyngland), Yorkshire, 49*, 52, 126
- Benolte, Clarenceux, commission to, xvii; visitations by, xviii
- Benson, Richard, 117
- Berkeley (Barkeley), Elizabeth, 71; Thomas, Lord, 47; —, 71
- Bernard, Robert, 65, 132
- Bertram, 20
- Bertram (Bartram), Elizabeth, 185; Isabel, 81; Roger, 81, 185
- Berwick-on-Tweed (Barwyke), xxxvi-vii, 31, 102*n*, 112, 125, 126*, 127*n*, 128*, 129*, 130, 131*, 133*, 136*, 161*n*, 202, 203
- Beswick, Yorkshire, 13
- Betham (Bethum), —, 154
- Bethlinton, Robert de, grant by, 139*n*
- Betts (Betz), Elizabeth, 17
- Beverley, Yorkshire, xxxiv, 151
- Bewcastle, Cumberland, 21, 117
- Bewsey, Lancashire, xxxix*n*, xlin
- Bickerstaffe (Bykarstaff), Lancashire, 197*n*
- Biddlestone (Byttelston), Northumberland, 161
- Bidick (Byddyck), Durham, 17
- Bigod (Bygod), Anne, 138, 139; Sir Ralph, 125, 138
- Bingley (Byngeley), Yorkshire, 93*n*
- Birkfild, —, 163*n*
- Birtley (Byrkley), Northumberland, 81
- Bishopric, the (see Durham)
- Bishop's Middleham, Durham, 126*
- Bishopton, Durham, 140*n**
- Bispham (Bysepam), Lancashire, 147, 149
- Blaby (Blabye), Leicestershire, 77
- Blackmanstone (Blankmonster), —, 69
- Blackburn, Lancashire, 198*n**
- Blakeston, John, 131; Thomas, 193
- Blakeston, Durham, 131
- Bleatarn, Cumberland, 135*n*
- Blencow (Blenco), Anthony, 71
- Blencow, Cumberland, 71
- Blenkinsop (Blenkensope), George, 79; Thomas, 79, 119
- Blenkinsop, Northumberland, 79
- Bletton (see Bleatarn)
- Blundell of Blundell, arms granted to, xlin
- Blundell, Richard, 197*n*; Robert, 197*n*
- Blunt (see Crooke)
- Bockenfield (Bockam), Northumberland, 134
- Boleyn (Bullen), Queen Anne, 25*n*, 138
- Bolton, Cumberland, 37
- Bolton, Yorkshire, 189*
- Bolyngholme (see Benningholme)
- Boosts, John, 155
- Booth (Bothe, Bowthe), Jane, 185; Peter, 53; Richard, 185

- Booth (Bowthe), Lancashire, 198*n*
 Booths (Bothes), Lancashire, 101
 Borough, Anne, 126; William, 126
 Borough, Yorkshire, 126
 Boroughbridge, Yorkshire, 117
 Boston, Lincolnshire, 85
 Bosville (Boswell), Elizabeth, 89;
 Richard, 89
 Bosworth Field, battle of, 183
 Boteler, Thomas, arms granted to,
 xxxix
 Boughton, Thomas, 77
 Boulmer (Bowmer), Northumber-
 land, 31
 Boulogne (Bulleyne), France, 123
 Bourn (Burne), Durham, 140*n*
 Bowes, 74, 102
 BOWES, GEORGE, OF BERWICK, 130-1
 BOWES, RICHARD, OF ASKE, 82-3
 Bowes (Bowys), Adam, 82, 130; Sir
 Adam, 82; Anne, 82, 83*, 119, 130,
 131*; Bridget, 83, 131; Christo-
 pher, 131; Dorothy, 83, 131; Ed-
 ward, 131; Elizabeth, 82, 83*,
 130, 131*; Francis, 131; George,
 xxxvii, 82*, 83*, 130, 131*; Sir
 George, 52, 126, 131*; Henry, 82,
 130, 131; Isabel, 82, 130; Jane,
 83, 131; Joan, 130; John, 82, 131;
 Katherine, 82, 130; Margaret, 82,
 83, 130, 131; Margery, 45, 52, 82,
 83, 126, 130, 131*; Muriel, 83, 131;
 Muriel, Lady, 119; Ralph, 82,
 131*; Sir Ralph, 52, 82, 126, 130,
 131*; Richard, 82, 83*, 131*;
 Robert, 82*, 83*, 130*, 131*; Sir
 Robert, 130*, 131; Roger, 82, 130;
 Thomas, 82*, 130*; William, 82*,
 83*, 130*, 131; Sir William, 45,
 82, 119, 130*
 Bowmer (see Bulmer)
 Boynton, Anne, 132; Cicely, 132;
 Elizabeth, 45; Henry, 121; Sir
 Henry, 45; Isabel, 121; Matthew,
 132*
 Boynton, Yorkshire, xxxiv
 Brackenborough, Yorkshire, 63
 Brackenbury, William, of Sellaby,
 116
 BRACKENBURY, WILLIAM, OF SELL-
 ABY, 117
 Brackenbury (Brakemburye), Ag-
 nes, 117; Anne, 117*, 118*n*;
 Anthony, 117*, 118*n**, 119; Cice-
 ly, 117; Cuthbert, 117; Dorothy,
 117, 118*n*; Elizabeth, 117, 118*n*;
 Grace, 117, 118*n*; Henry, 117,
 118*n**, Jane, 117; John, 117;
 Katherine, 117; Margaret, 117*;
 Margery, 117; Martin, 117, 118*n*;
 Mary, 117; Ralph, 117; Richard,
 117, 118*n*; Robert, 117; Sir Rob-
 ert, 117, 118*n*; Stephen, 117;
 Thomas, 117*; William, 117,
 118*n**
 Braddyll, John, 198*n*
 BRADFORD, THOMAS, OF BRADFORD,
 128
 Bradford, Agnes, 129; Anthony,
 129*; Bertram, 99, 112, 128, 129;
 Cicely, 129; Constance, 99, 129;
 Edmund, 129; Elinor, 128, 129;
 Elizabeth, 129*; Florence, 129;
 Fortune, 112; George, 128, 129*;
 Grace, 128; Hugh, 129; Jane,
 129; Jasper, 128; John, 81, 128,
 129*; Julian, 129; Lionel, 129;
 Mabel, 129; Margaret, 129*;
 Nicholas, 129; Oswald, 128;
 Philip, 129; Philippa, 128; Ralph,
 128, 129*; Robert, 129*; Thomas,
 xxxvii, 128, 129*; William, 129
 Bradford, Northumberland, 81, 128,
 129
 Bradley, Yorkshire, 125
 Bradridge, Alice, 189; Anne, 189;
 Ralph, 189*
 Bradshaw of the Hawe, arms
 granted to, xlin
 Bradshaw, Roger, 197*n*
 Bramford (Bramfort), Suffolk, 19
 Brampton (Brompton), Yorkshire,
 141*n**
 Brancepeth (Branspeth, Brans-
 pathe), Durham, 123*, 140*n*
 Brandling of Newcastle-upon-Tyne,
 160
 Brandling, Sir Robert, 96, 162
 BRANDLING, SIR ROBERT, OF NEW-
 CASTLE-UPON-TYNE, 56, 97, 161
 Brandling (Branlyn), Adam, 161*n*;
 Agnes, 161*; Anne, 161; Cornel-
 ius, 161; Eleanor, 163*n*; George,
 161; Henry, 31*n*, 49*n*, 59, 97, 161,
 163*n**, 198*n*; John, 161*, 163*n*;
 Katherine, 161, 163*n*; Margaret,
 161*, 163*n*; Richard, 161; Robert,
 161*, 198*n*; Sir Robert, 56, 97,
 111*n**, 157, 161, 163*n**; Thomas,
 97, 161*, 163*n**, 198*n*; Ursula,
 161, 163*n**; William, 161*
 Brandling, Sir Robert, arms grant-
 ed to (1561), xli
 Brandon, Charles, Duke of Suffolk,
 128; Henry, Duke of Suffolk, 128;
 Mary, 128
 Brandon, Charles, Duke of Suffolk,
 order made by, as to payments
 for grants of arms, xx
 Brantingham (Bratingham), York-
 shire, 153

Branxton (Brangton), Northumberland, 128, 134
 Brayton, Yorkshire, 9n
 Brend, Sir John, 203
 Brenkley (Brenkle, Breckley, Brynkley), Northumberland, 81, 185
Brereton, Richard, of Wimbolsley, 100
 BRERETON, RICHARD, OF WIMBOLSELEY, 101
 Brereton (Breureton), Sir Andrew, 101; Anne, 101; Eleanor, 101*, 117; Ellen, 101*; George, 101; Henry, 101*; Isabel, 101; Jane, 101; John, 101*; Katherine, 101*; Margaret, 101; Mary, 101; Randolph, 101; Sir Randolph, 101; Richard, 101; Roger, 101; Sir Roger, 101, 117; William, 101; Sir William, 101*, 102n; —, 101*
 Brereton, Cheshire, 101
 Bretton (Bretan, Brettayne), Yorkshire, 50, 132
 Bridges, Ellen, 37; Robert, 37
 Bridlington, Yorkshire, xx
 Brigham, Agnes, 59*; Christopher, 59, 165; Jane, 165
 Brignall, Yorkshire, 189
 Bristol (Brystowe), Gloucester, 106, 117
 Brocholles, Thomas, 197n
 Broke, Ralph, 79*
 Brooke, Ralph, York Herald, xxxi; acquires MS. Anstis, xxxiii
 Brotherton, Yorkshire, 195*
 Broughton, Sir Thomas, 91; —, 91
 Broughton, Lancashire, 197n
Browne, 96, 160, 162
 Browne, Anne, 128; Sir Anthony, 128, 163n; Anthony, Viscount Montagu, 163n; Thomas, 129; Sir William, 163n; —, 161*
 Brunton, Northumberland, 99
Bryan, 178
 Buck (Buke), —, 33
 Buckingham, Dukes of (see Stafford)
Buckton, William, of Benningholme, 48
 BUCKTON, WILLIAM, OF BENNINGHOLME, 49
 Buckton (Bukden, Bukton), Francis, 49; Jane, 49; John, 49; Sir Piers, 49; Ralph, 49*; Robert, 49; Ursula, 31*, 49*, 161, 163n; William, 49*, 52, 126; —, 161
 Buckton, Yorkshire, 49
 Bull (Bylle), John, 128
 Bulman (Bylman), Robert, 129

Bulmer (Bullmer, Boulmer), Francis, 65, 132; Sir Ralph, 82, 130; Robert, 3
 Burbage, Leicestershire, 123n
 Burton, John de, chaplain, 140n
 Burton (Burneton), Northumberland, 112
 Bury, Richard de, 140n
 Butler of Bewsy, arms granted to, xlin
 Butler, Elizabeth, 69; John, 191; Thomas, Earl of Ormond, 69
 Butterwick, Yorkshire, 77
 Bygod (see Bigod)
 Byker, Northumberland, 174n

C.

Calais (Callyce), 131, 161*, 163n, 201; the Spears of, 79
 Calcethorpe (Cathrope), Lincolnshire, 141n*
 Caldbeck (Cawdbek), Cumberland, 91
 Callaly (Callale, Callaby, Calylee, Cadelle, Kallalye), Northumberland, 31, 53, 129, 134, 185
 Calverley, Elizabeth, 45; Thomas, 45; Sir William, 50
 Cambridge, Clare Hall in, 185
 Capheaton (Katheton), Northumberland, 23, 29, 147, 187
 Carey, Mary, 175n; Robert, Lord Hunsdon, 175n
 Carleton (Carelton), Lincolnshire, 141n
 Carleton, Yorkshire, 115
 Carlisle, Cumberland, 117, 139n
Carnaby, Cuthbert, of Aydon and Halton, 26, 186
 CARNABY, CUTHBERT, OF AYDON AND HALTON, 27, 187
Carnaby, Davy, of Beaufront, 28
 CARNABY, DAVY, OF BEAUFONT, 29
Carnaby, Sir Reynold, of Hexham, 24
 CARNABY, SIR REYNOLD, OF HEXHAM, 25
Carnaby, Thomas, of Langley, 26
 CARNABY, THOMAS, OF LANGLEY, 27
Carnaby, William, of Halton, 22
 CARNABY, WILLIAM, OF HALTON, 23
 Carnaby, Agnes, 23; Anne, 27*, 187*; Anthony, 23; Sir Christopher, 29; Clare, 23, 187; Cuthbert, 23, 27*, 187; Davy, 23, 29*, 39; Dorothy, 27*, 29; Edward, 27; Elizabeth, 23, 27; Francis, 27; Humphrey, 187; Jane, 27, 187; John, 27, 29, 187*; Sir John, 23, 187; Katherine, 25, 27*, 187*;

- Lancelot, 23, 27, 187*; Lionel, 23, 187*; Mabel, 25, 27, 187*, 193, 194*n*; Margaret, 23, 27, 29, 187; Margery, 27; Mark, 23; Mary, 27, 187; Ralph, 27; Reynold, 27, 187; Sir Reynold, 23, 25, 187, 193; Richard, 79; Robert, 23; Roger, 23; Thomas, 19, 23*, 27, 29, 81, 187*; Ursula, 25, 187; William, 23*, 25, 27*, 187*; Sir William, 187; —, 21
- Carnaby, Sir Reginald, augmentation granted to (1534), xxv; pedigree of, in Constable's roll, xxvii
- Carnarvonshire, 149
- Carr, 28, 102
- Carr, John, of Hetton*, 30
- CARR, JOHN, OF HETTON, 31
- Carr, Thomas, of Ford*, 10
- CARR, THOMAS, OF FORD, 11
- Carr, William, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne*, 74, 104
- CARR, WILLIAM, OF NEWCASTLE-UPON-TYNE, 75, 105
- Carr (Care), Agnes, 11, 105*n*; Alice, 73, 75, 103, 105, 167; Barbara, 75*, 105*; Bertram, 75, 105; Constance, 29; Cuthbert, 31, 176*n*; Edward, 31, 75, 105; Eleanor, 31; Elizabeth, 11, 31; George, 31, 75*, 105*, 119; Grace, 75*n*, 105; Humphrey, 31; Isabel, 31*, 75*n*, 105; James, 75, 105; Jane, 31; Janet, 31*, 53*n*; John, 11, 29, 31*, 49*n*, 53*n*, 57, 75, 105, 161, 163*n*, 183; Margaret, 31, 57, 105*n*, 183; Margery, 31; Oswald, 75, 105; Ralph, 67, 73, 75*, 103, 105*, 129, 167; Richard, 31; Robert, 31*, 129; Thomas, 11, 31; William, xxxvii, 11, 75*, 103*n*, 105*
- Carr, family, fray between Herons and, 129*n*
- Carthorpe, Eustace, 144; —, 144, 145*
- Cartington*, 38
- Cartington, John, 39, 40
- Cartington (Caryngton), Northumberland, 23, 29, 39, 138, 187
- Carus of Asthgate, arms granted to, *xlin*
- Caterall (Cathrall), Austin, 147; Elizabeth, 147
- Catterick (Catryk) bridge, Yorkshire, 126
- Cave of Cave*, 76
- CAVE OF CAVE, 77
- Cave, Sir Ambrose, 77; Anthony, 77; Augustine, 77; Brian, 77; Bridget, 77; Christopher, 77; Clement, 77; Dorothy, 77; Edward, 77; Elizabeth, 77; Frances, 77; Henry, 77; John, 77*; Sir John, 77; Katherine, 77; Margaret, 77*; Piers, 77; Prudence, 77; Richard, 77*; Thomas, 77; William, 77
- Cave, Yorkshire, 77
- Cawood, John, 145
- Cecil, Sir William, 136*n*
- Chadderton, Lancashire, 11*n*, 197*n*
- Chamberlayne (Chaberlin), Sir Randolph, 101; —, 50
- Chapman, Oswald, 73, 103, 167
- Charles I., King, death warrant of, signed by Sir William Constable, 133*n*
- Charron*, 178
- Chartres family, manor of Adderstone held by, 25*n*
- Chatelherault (Chattelheraulde), Duke of, 126
- Chator, Eleanor, 181; Peter, 181
- Cheshire, 101, 157, 195; added to province of Norroy, xxiii
- Chester, Alexander, 128
- Chester, Cheshire, 101*
- Chillingham, Northumberland, 21, 128, 134
- Chipchase (Chypches), Northumberland, 19*, 27, 53, 57, 134, 183
- Cholmondley, Sir Roger, 132
- Choppington, Northumberland, 128
- Chopwell (Chapwell), Durham, xxxiv, 53, 57, 183, 185
- Churchlawford, Warwickshire, 77
- Clapham, Anne, 151; Christopher, 61, 151; William, 151; —, 50
- Clapton, Sir Ralph, 45
- Clarell, —, 45
- Clarenceux king of arms, office of, xiv (see Benolte, Cooke, and Harvey)
- Clavering, Anne, 53, 185; Jane, 129*; John, 53, 129, 185; Robert, 31, 134
- Clavering family, arms of, 11*n*
- Claxton*, 38
- Claxton, Dorothy, 173; Felicia, 111*n*; Sir Robert, 39, 110, 111*n*; William, 165; —, 165, 173, 189
- Claxton, Durham, 173
- Clayton, Lancashire, 197*n*
- Cleburne (Seborne), Richard, 155
- Clee (Cle), Lincolnshire, 3
- Clervaux (Clarvaulx, Clarvys), Elizabeth, 45; John, 45; —, 15, 130, 143
- Cleveland, Yorkshire, 43, 123, 125
- Cliffe (Clyffe), William, 13
- Clifford, Elizabeth, 82, 131; Henry, Earl of Cumberland, 51, 69; Mar-

- garet, 40; Maude, 51, 71; —, Lord, 71, 82, 131; —, Earl of Cumberland, 39, 40
- Clifton, Cuthbert, 197*n*; Gervis, 195; Sir Gervis, 195; Thomas, 191
- Clint (Flynte), Yorkshire, 144
- Clitheroe (Clyderowe), Hugh, 153
- Clotherholme (Clotheram), Yorkshire, xxvii
- 'Cloucroft' (Durham?), 140*n**
- Cocke, John, appointed Porteuillis Pursuivant, 201*n*
- Cocklaw (Coklam, Cokley), Northumberland, 23, 187
- Colbarne, Francis, marriage of, xxxi; William, York Herald, grants of arms to, xxxi; connection with Dalton and Harvey, xxxii; in attendance on Earl of Westmoreland, xxxvi; northern pedigrees collected by (1560-1), xxxix, xli; MS. held by, xliii; Rouge Dragon Pursuivant, 202*n*
- Colbourne (Colbrun), Yorkshire, 141*n**
- Collingwood (Colyngwode), Cuthbert, 49*n*, 131; Sir Cuthbert, 27; Elizabeth, 112; Henry, 112; Isabel, 109; Joan, 112; John, 31*n*, 49*, 112, 163*n*; Katherine, 27; Margaret, 31; Robert, 21, 31, 109
- Colthorpe (see Cowthorpe)
- Colville (Colvell), —, 121, Isabel, 137; Joan, 137; John, 137; Sir Robert, 137; Sir William, 137
- COLWICH, HUMPHREY, OF BERWICK, 136
- Colwich (Colwyche), Elizabeth, 136; Humphrey, 136*; John, 136; Mary, 136; Matthew, 136; Richard, 136; —, 136*
- Colwich (Colwyche), Staffordshire, 136
- Compton, Sir Peter, 69
- Conisthorpe, Yorkshire, 17, 52, 126
- Consett (Consyde), Durham, 57
- Constable, 8, 90
- Constable, Sir Robert, of Everingham, 46
- CONSTABLE, SIR ROBERT, OF EVERINGHAM, 47
- CONSTABLE, ROBERT, OF WALLINGTON, 132-3
- Constable (Constabell, Cunstable), Agnes, 47*, 125; Anne, 91, 132; Barbara, 47; Dorothy, 132; Elinor, 47; Elizabeth, 5, 47*; Everilda, 47; George, 47; Isabel, 33, 132; John, 33, 47*; Sir John, 5; Joyce, 133; Katherine, 5, 47*, 132, 133; Margaret, 47*, 125, 133; Margery, 132, 133, 153; Marmaduke, 132, 133*, 196; Sir Marmaduke, 9, 47*, 48*n**, 51, 133*; Michael, 47; Philip, 47; Ralph, 133; Robert, 47*, 133; Sir Robert, 5, 47*, 48*n**, 91, 125, 132, 133*n**, 145, 153; Thomas, 47, 132; William, 47*, 132; Sir William, 133*n*, 196
- Constable, Sir Marmaduke, roll of arms copied by (1558), xxvi
- Conyers, *Falchion* of, 136
- CONYERS, LORD, 51
- CONYERS, SIR GEORGE, OF SOCKBURN, 136-142
- Conyers (Coygnyers, Coniers), Agnes, 138; Alice, 7; Anne, 51, 138; Brian, 51*n*; Christopher, 138, 139*; Sir Christopher, 138; Christopher, Lord Conyers, 47, 51*; Cuthbert, 138, 139, 141*n*, 142*n*; Dorothy, 138; Elinor, 139; Elizabeth, 51*, 137, 138, 139; Francis, 139; George, 138; Sir George, 125, 138, 139, 141*n*; Godfrey, 137*, 138, 141*n**; Henry, 51, 139*n*; Humphrey, 138, 139*, 140*n**; Sir Humphrey, 137*; Isabel, 138; Jane, 47, 51*, 82, 130, 138; Joan, 138*, 189; John, 51, 137*, 138*, 139, 140*n**, 141*n**, 144; Sir John, 7, 51*, 119, 136; John, Lord Conyers, 51*; Leonard, 51; Margaret, 138*; Margery, 82, 119, 131; Mary, 138*, 139; Maude, 138; Petronilla, 137*, 141*n*; Ralph, 138; Sir Ralph, 39; Richard, 138; Sir Richard, 82*, 130, 131; Robert, 137*, 138*, 139, 141*n**; Roger, 82, 130, 136*, 137*, 138*, 139*, 140*n**, 141*n*; Thomas, 138; William, 138, 139*, 189; William, Lord Conyers, 51*; William, Baron, 154
- Conyers, Sir George, crest granted to (1548), xxv
- Cooke, Robert, Clarenceux, visitations by, xxvii; Chester Herald, xliii
- Cooper, Eve, 173; George, 173
- Copmanthorpe, Yorkshire, 17
- Corbet, 20
- Corbet, Margery, 21; Sir Walter, 21
- Corbridge, Northumberland, 81
- Cornhill (Cornell, Cornewell), Northumberland, xxxvii, 99, 109, 112, 113*n*
- Cornubie, Roger, witness, 140*n*
- Cotes, Robert, 17
- Cotgrave, Hugh, appointed Rouge

- Croix Pursuivant, 202*n*; in attendance on Duke of Norfolk (1560), xxxix
 Cothome (see Cottam)
 Cottam (Cothome), Lancashire, 191
 Council of the North, the, 100*n*, 141*n*
 Cowpen (Coopon), Northumberland, 158, 159*n*
 Cowthorpe (Colthorpe), Yorkshire, 144
 Cowton, Yorkshire, 130, 131
Crackenthorpe, 42
 Crackenthorpe, Anne, 79; Anthony, 43; Cecily, 43; John, 79
Cradock, 42
 Craighill (Cragell), Thomas, 135
 Cramlington, Northumberland, 173
 Crathorne, Thomas, 47
 Crathorne, Yorkshire, 47
 Craven, —, 17
 Craven, Yorkshire, 93*n*, 132, 147, 151*
 Crawlhall (Crayhall, Creshawe), Hugh, 79
 Crawlhall, Northumberland, 79
 Creake (Crek), Norfolk, 140*n*, 153
 Cresswell (Creswell), —, 23
 Cresswell, Northumberland, 23
 Croft, Yorkshire, 15, 45, 130, 143
 Cromwell, Secretary, 25*n*
 Croke (*alias* Blunt), —, 77
 Crosby, Lancashire, 197*n*
 Crosby Alwarde (see Allerby)
 Croston, Lancashire, xxv, 148
 Croxdale (Crokale), Durham, 23
 Croxton, Durham, 123
 Cumberland, Earls of (see Clifford)
 Cumberland, 37, 43, 71, 91, 135; included in province of Norroy, xxiii; Tonge's visitation of, xxiv
 Cumberworth (Comerworth), Katherine, 47*n*, 48*n*; Sir Robert, 47*
 Cundall (Cuddalle), Yorkshire, 187
 Curtis (Curteys), Thomas, 3
 Curwen, —, 19, 145

D.

- Dacre (Dacres). Anne, 51; Francis, 40, 41*; Mabel, 19; Mary, 69; Sir Philip, 19; Randall, 41; Thomas, Lord Dacre, 51, 69; William, Lord Dacre, 41, 69; —, Lord Dacre, 19
 Dakins (Dakyns), George, grant to, xxvi; William, forger of pedigrees, 154, 155*n*
 Daldden, Maude, 82, 130; —, 82, 130
Dalton, Sir Robert, of Bispham, 148
 DALTON, SIR ROBERT, OF BISPHAM, 149
Dalton, Roger, of Kirby Misperton, 146
 DALTON, ROGER, OF KIRBY MISPERTON, 147
 Dalton, Agnes, 147; Alice, 149; Anne, 147; Barbara, 147; Christopher, 147, 148*n*; Dorothy, xl, 147; Edmund, 147*, 148*n**; Elinor, 147; Elizabeth, 147*; Ellen, xxxvi; Frances, 147; Isabel, 147; Jane, 147*; John, 147*; Sir John, 147, 149*; Katherine, 147; Mary, 147; Maude, 147; Sir Peter, 147; Richard, 147; Sir Richard, 147, 149*; Robert, 112, 149*; Sir Robert, 147, 149*; Roger, xxxvi, 147*, 148*n**; Thomas, 147*, 148*n*; Walter, 147, 148*n*; William, 147*, 148*n*
 Dalton, Lawrence, Norroy, visitation of the north by (1558), xiii, xvii, xxviii, xxxvi-xxxix, 95; visitation recorded in MS. Anstis, xxx; visitation of Cheshire by, 102*n*; letters patent appointing, xviii*n*, 200-1: holds office of Richmond Herald, 201*n*, 202*n*; created Norroy, 203; grants of arms by, xli, 61*n*, 97, 101*n*, 151, 163*n*, 188*n*, 193*n*, 198*n*, 207; connection with Colbarne, xxxi, xxxii; accompanies Harvey to Scotland, xxxv; residence at Newcastle, 111*n*; in attendance on Earl of Westmoreland, 148*n*; collection of pedigrees (1560-1), attributed to, 157; sketch of career, xxxvi; death of, xxxii; effigy of, xli-ii; seal of, 149*n*, 156
 Dalton, South, Yorkshire, 3, 196
Daniell, William, of Beswick, 12
 DANIELL, WILLIAM, OF BESWICK, 13
 Daniell (Danyell), Alice, 13; Anne, 13; Elinor, 13; Elizabeth, 13*; Francis, 13; Isabel, 13*; Jane, 13; John, 13; Margaret, 13; Richard, 13; Thomas, 13; William, 13*
Darcy, George, Lord, 8
 DARCY, GEORGE, LORD, 9
 Darcy, Agnes, 9, 145; Arthur, 9; Clare, 9; Dorothy, 9, 55; Edith, 9; Elizabeth, 9*, 115*n*, 133; George, Lord Darcy, 9, 55, 115*n*, 127*n*, 145; Isabel, 134; John, Lord Darcy, 9*n*; Margery, 51*; Mary, 9, 127*n*; Michael, 9*; Thomas, 9; Thomas, Lord Darcy,

- 133, 134; William, 9*; —, Lord Darcy, 51, 134
- Darrell, Constantine, 193; Elizabeth, 193
- Darrington (Darenton), Yorkshire, 17
- Davenport (Dampourte), —, 101
- Davenport (Dampourte), Cheshire, 101
- Davill (Davell), Alice, 67; William, 67
- Davison, —, 176
- Dawney, Anne, 139; Sir John, 9, 139; Thomas, 9n, 139
- Deepdale (Depdall), Yorkshire, 155
- Deighton (Dighton), Isabel, 50*
- Delahay, Jane, 82, 130*; —, 82, 130
- Delamore*, 4. 80.
- Delamore (Dalamore), Elizabeth, 5; Robert, 5
- Delaval, Sir John, of Seaton Delaval*, 174
- DELAVAL, SIR JOHN, OF SEATON DELAVAL 175
- Delâval, Sir John, 175n
- Delheugh, John, 154
- Dent, William, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne*, 172
- DENT, WILLIAM, OF NEWCASTLE-UPON-TYNE, 173
- Dent, Agnes, 173; Alice, 173; Bedell, 173; Bertram, 173; Dorothy, 173; Edward, 173; Elizabeth, 173; Frances, 173*; George, 173*, 174n; Henry, 173, 174n; Humphrey, 173; Jane, 173; John, 117; Katherine, 173*; Margaret, 173*; Margery, 173; Ralph, 173*; Richard, 173, 174n; Robert, 173*, 174n*; Roger, 173*, 174n; Thomas, 173*; William, 73, 103, 167, 173*, 174n; —, 173
- Denton*, 116
- Denton, Durham, 117, 119
- Denton, Lancashire, 197n
- Denton, Northumberland, 173, 176
- Depden*, 6
- Derby, Earl of (see Stanley)
- Derby, West, Lancashire, 197n*, 198n
- Derbyshire, 35n; included in province of Norroy, xxiii
- Dering, Sir Edward, xxxi
- Derwentwater*, 28, 38
- Derwentwater, Sir John, 40; Margaret, 40
- Derwentwater (Darenwater), Cumberland, 39, 40n*, 41n, 71
- Dethick, Sir Gilbert, letters patent appointing to be Norroy, xvii, xviii; appointment of (1546), xxiv; grants of arms by, xxv, xxvi, 29n, 73, 167n; Sir William, Garter, records appropriated by, xxvii; judgment in case of, xxxviii; arms granted by, 188n
- Dilston, Northumberland, 39, 41n, 110
- Dinsdale (Didneshale, Dittinsall, Dynsell), Durham, 119, 140n*, 144, 161
- Dover, Kent, xxxix, 202
- Downham, Lancashire, 195
- Dromanby (Dromondby), Yorkshire, 125
- Duckett (Dokett), Margery, 117; Sir Richard, 117
- Duckingfield, Robert, 101
- Dudley*, 78
- Dudley, Richard, of Yanwath*, 70
- DUDLEY, RICHARD, OF YANWATH, 71
- Dudley, Alice, 40, 71*; Anne, 71; Dorothy, 71*; Edmund, 71*; Edmund, Baron of Dudley, 50; Edward, Lord Dudley, 71; Elinor, 71; Elizabeth, 71*; George, 71; Grace, 71; Jane, 50, 71*; Joan, 71; John, 71*; John, Lord Dudley, 71; Lucy, 71, 79; Margaret, 71; Oliver, 71*; Richard, 71*; Robert, 71*; Thomas, 71*, 79; Walter, 71*; Winifred, 71; —, 71; —, Baron Dudley, 40
- Duffield, Yorkshire, 132
- Dugdale, William, Norroy, visitation of Yorkshire by (1665-6), xvi, xxviii; visitation of Durham by (1666), xlvn; visitations by, xlv
- Durham, Bishops of:—Walter, Earl of Northumberland, 139n; William, 137, 139n*; Ralph Flambard, 137, 140; Richard, 139n, 140; Hugh, 139n; Anthony Beke, 141n*; Thomas, 15n, 143; Cuthbert Tunstall, 121*
- Durham, xxv, 99, 137*, 133, 143; prior and convent of, 15n; first monks brought to, 139n; constableness of, granted to Roger Conyers, 139n; sheriffs of, 142n; chantry founded in parish church, 143
- Durham, county and bishopric of, 15, 53, 105, 110, 117, 118, 119, 123, 126, 127, 130, 131, 132, 138, 139, 143, 145, 157, 161, 165, 173, 183, 185, 189, 193; included in

- province of Norroy, xxiii;
 Tonge's visitation of, xxiv
 Dykes, Thomas, 155
 Dymock, (Dymmoke), Anne, 52;
 Sir Edward, 52, 126; Margaret,
 126
 Dyneley, Jane, 195; William, 195
 Dyouns, Durham, 25*n*
- E.
- Earle (Yardley), Northumberland,
 99
 Easby (Esebye), Yorkshire, 140*n*
 Ederston, Elizabeth de, 25*n*; Roger
 de, 25*n*
 Ederston (see Adderstone)
 Edgar, —, 63
 Edlingham, Northumberland, 57,
 109
 Edlington, William, 138, 141*n*
 Edward IV., earldom created by,
 123*n*; canton won in reign of,
 by Delaval, 175*n*
 Edward VI., King, visitation of the
 North under, 1; augmentation
 granted by, 7*n*; Bishop of
 Durham deprived by, 121*n*
Eglesfield, John, of Leconfield, 90
 EGLESFIELD, JOHN, OF LECONFIELD,
 91
 Eglesfield (Egglesfyld), Elizabeth,
 37; Isabel, 91; John, xxxiv, 1,
 91; Lawrence, 91*; Margaret,
 91*; Mary, 91; Richard, 37;
 Robert, 91; Sybil, 91; William,
 91
 Eglesfield, Cumberland, 91
 Eglingham, Northumberland, 31
Eland, 34
 Elaye (see Heley).
 Elizabeth, Queen, Bishop of Dur-
 ham deprived by, 121*n*; appoints
 Marshal of Berwick, 131*n*; cousin
 of, marries Sir John Delaval,
 175*n*
Ellerker, 80
Ellerker, Sir Ralph, of Risby, 4
 ELLERKER, SIR RALPH, OF RISBY, 5
 Ellerker (Ellercar, Elarkar), Anne,
 5, 81; Edward, 5, 47; Elizabeth,
 5; Frances, 5; Henry, 5*; Isabel,
 5; James, 5; John, 5*, 125;
 Margery, 5; Sir Ralph, 5*, 47,
 153; Robert, 5*; Roger, 5;
 Sybil, 5; Thomas, 5*; William,
 5; Sir William, 81
 ELLISON, CUTHBERT, OF NEWCASTLE,
 176
 Ellison (Elysson), Agnes, 176;
 Anthony, 176*; Barbara, 176*;
 Cuthbert, 176*, 177*n**; Edward,
- 176, 177*n**; Janet, 177*n*; John,
 176*, 177*n*; Katherine, 177*n*;
 Ralph, 176*; Robert, 176*, 177*n*;
 Roger, 176; William, 176*, 177*n**
 Ellison, Cuthbert, arms of, 177*n*
 Elmedon, William de, 144
 Elmer, Christopher, 181*n*
 Elmsall (Elmsale), Yorkshire, 55
Eltoft of Farnell, 92
 ELTOFT OF FARNELL, 93
 Eltoft, Anthony, 93*; Christopher,
 93*; Edmund, 93*; Edward, 93*;
 Henry, 93*; Hugh, 93*; James,
 93*; Nicholas, 93*; William, 93*
 Elvaclint (see Auckland, St.
 Helen's)
 Emerson, George, 193*
 Enderby, Yorkshire, 40
English, 70
 Ergum, de (see Argum)
Errington, 14, 142
 Errington, Agnes, 176; George,
 81; Isabel, 57, 183; Lucy, 111;
 Margery, 15, 143; Nicholas, 23,
 187; Roger, 173, 176; Thomas,
 57, 81, 183; —, 111, 143
 Erton (see Irton)
Escot, Christopher, of Scarborough,
 84
 ESCOT, CHRISTOPHER, OF SCAR-
 BOROUGH, 85
 Escot, Christian, 85; Christopher,
 85*; Dorothy, 85; Elizabeth, 33,
 85; Geoffrey, 85; Grace, 85;
 Jane, 85; John, 85*; Nicholas,
 85; Robert, 85; Simon, 85;
 Thomas, 85*; Walter, 85*;
 William, 33, 85*; —, 85
 Escot, Yorkshire(?), 33, 85
 Esebye (see Easby)
 Eslington (Eslington), Northum-
 berland, 21, 27, 31*, 49, 109, 112,
 131, 163*n*
Espec, 46
 Essex, Henry, Earl of, 123; Mary,
 Countess of (see Rivers)
 Esshe, Roger de, justiciary, 140*n*
 Eston, Yorkshire, 63
 Etal (Ithell), Northumberland,
 112*, 129
 Etherington (see Hetherington)
 Eton College, grant of arms to, xx
 Etton, Ivan, 144; Margaret, 144;
 —, 144
 Etton (Helton), Yorkshire, 89
Eure, 16
Eure, William, Lord, 124
 EURE, WILLIAM, LORD, 125
 EURE, WILLIAM, LORD, OF WITTON,
 52

Eure (Evers), Agnes, 125; Anne, 17, 52*, 125*, 126*; Elizabeth, 5, 125*; Eustace, 125; Frances, 52, 125, 126; Henry, 52, 125*, 126*, 127*n*; Hugh, 125*, 127*n*; Jane, 125; Joan, 125*; John, 125*, 126, 127*n*; Margaret, 125*; Margery, 49, 52, 125, 126; Mary, 125, 138, 139; Matilda, 127*n*; Maude, 125; Muriel, 52, 83, 126*, 131; Ralph, 52, 125, 126*, 127*n*, 144; Sir Ralph, 5, 52*, 125*, 126, 127*n*, 131; Sir Robert, 125*; Thomas, 52, 126, 127*n*; William, 125; Sir William, 125*, 126, 138; William, Lord Eure, 17, 49, 52*, 83, 119, 126*, 127*n**, 131, 136*n*

Eure, Ralph, pedigrees drawn up at request of (1485), xxiii

Evenwood (Ewenewoode), Durham, 140*n*

Everingham, Yorkshire, 5, 47, 48*n*, 51

Evers (see Eure)

Eyre, Roger, pedigree of, contained in Constable's roll, xxvii

F.

Fairfax of Gilling, crest of, 144

FAIRFAX, SIR NICHOLAS, OF GILLING, 144-5

Fairfax (Ferfax), Agnes, 144; Anne, 145*; Brian, 144*; Cuthbert, 145; Dorothy, 145*; Edward, 145; Elinor, 145; Elizabeth, 145*; George, 145*; Guy, 145; Sir Guy, 144; Henry, 145; Isabel, 145*; Jane, 145; John, 145; Katherine, 145; Margaret, 15, 143, 144, 145*; Mary, 145*; Miles, 144, 145; Nicholas, 145; Sir Nicholas, 9, 15, 143, 145; Richard, 144, 145; Robert, 145*; Thomas, 144*, 145, 151; Sir Thomas, 145; William, 9, 144*, 145; Sir William, 145*, 151; —, 144

Falconbridge (Faconbryge), Walter, 154; William, Lord, 51; —, 51

Farnell, Yorkshire, 93*n**

Farnham (Fernham, Thernam), Northumberland, 26, 27, 187

Farnlaws (Ferry Lawe), Northumberland, 129

Farnton Hall (Ferneton Hall), near Silksworth, Durham, 193

Faryngton (see Ffaryngton)

Featherstone, Albany, of Featherstonehaugh, 78

FEATHERSTONE, ALBANY OF FEATHERSTONEHAUGH, 79

Featherstone, Albany, 71, 79*; Alexander, 79*; Anne, 79*; Beatrice, 79; Dorothy, 79; Elizabeth, 79; Ellen, 79; Jane, 79*; John, 19, 79; Nicholas, 79*; Richard, 79; Rowland, 79; Thomas, 79; Winifred, 79

Featherstonehaugh, Northumberland, 71

Fellows, William, Norroy, commission to (1542), xvii, xxv; letters patent appointing, xviii*n*; appointment of (1536), xxiv; arms granted by, 55*n*

Felmingham, (Fenigham), Norfolk, 140*n*

Felton (Feton), Northumberland, 13, 27, 53, 82, 130, 183

Fenham, Northumberland, 112

Fenigham (see Felmingham)

Fenkle, James, 29

Fenton, Christopher, 153

Fenwick, Ralph, of Stanton, 20

FENWICK, RALPH, OF STANTON, 21

Fenwick (Fenwyke, Phenyk), Andrew, 21; Anne, 173*; Anthony, 21; Barbara, 21; Elizabeth, 158; George, 21; Gerard, 73, 103, 167; Sir Henry, 23; Isabel, 23; John, 21, 110, 158, 183; Sir John, 53, 57, 110; Marion, 53, 57, 183; Mary, 21*; Maud, 21; Ralph, 21*; Richard, 21; Sir Robert, 40; Roger, 21*, 110; Sir Roger, 110, 133*, 173; Thomas, 81; Valentine, 110; William, 110, 159*n*; Wygard, 21; Wylgeford, 21; —, 19, 21, 129, 134, 176*, 187*

Fenwick, Northumberland, 23

Fenwick, Yorkshire, 125

Ferington, Yorkshire(?), 141*n*

Ferneton Hall (see Farnton Hall)

Ffaryngton (Faryngton), William, 197

Fielding (Felding), —, 77

Fitton, —, 101

Fitz Hugh, Eleanor, 121; Mary, 47, 48*n*; Maude, 82, 130; —, 47, 121; —, Lord, 82, 130

Fitz-Payne, 178

Flambard, Ralph, Bishop of Durham, 137, 140

Flamborough, Yorkshire, 9, 91, 125, 133*n**, 153

Flanders, flight of John Swinburn to, 53*n*

Fledborough, Notts, xxvii

Fleetwood, John, arms granted to (1548), xxv

Fleming of Croston, 148

Flinton, Herbert, 196; —, 196
 Flintshire, 117
 Flodden-field, battle of (1513), 112*n*
 Flower, William, Chester Herald, 201*n*; succeeds Dalton as Norroy (1562), xiii; letters patent appointing, xviii*n*; commission to, to visit his province, 204-6; visitations of the North by, xvii, xlii-iv; visitation of Yorkshire, xxviii; visitation of Cheshire, 101*n*; visitation recorded in MS. Anstis, xxx; acquires MS. Anstis, xxxii; attends Duke of Norfolk, xxxix; petition of, to the Earl Marshal, xxvii, 204; grants of arms by, 19*n*, 87*n*, 120*n*, 188; sketch of career, xlii
 Flynte (see Clint)
 Forcer (Forster), John, 5
 Ford, Northumberland, 11
 Ford, estate of, fray concerning, 129*n*
 Forster, 24
 Forster (Foster), Dorothy, 25, 187; Thomas, 7, 25*, 187
 Foster, 36
 Foster, Guy, 37; Sir John, 39; Katherine, 37; —, 163*n*
 Fotherby, —, 85
 Foulcherst, —, 101
 Franke, Elizabeth, 121; Sir William, 121
 Friboys, Robert de, 139*n*
 Frickley (Frykeley), Yorkshire, 89
 Frodingham (Frodyngham), —, 33
 Fulthorpe (Fulthrope), John, 7
 Furness (Fornes), Lancashire, 37
 Furnivall, 68
 Furnivall (Furnyfall), Lord (see Neville)

G.

Gainford (Gainsford), 118
 Gale, Francis, of Ackam Grange, 150
 GALE, FRANCIS, OF ACKAM GRANGE, 151
 Gale, George, of Yark, 60
 GALE, GEORGE, OF YORK, 61
 Gale, Oliver, of Thirntoft, 150
 Gale, Alice, 61, 151; Anne, 61, 151; Dorothy, 61, 151; Elizabeth, 61, 151*; Francis, xxxviii, 61*, 151*; George, 61*, 151*; Isabel, 61, 151; James, 61*n*, 151; Mary, 151; Oliver, 61, 151; Robert, 151; Thomas, 61, 151*; Ursula, 61, 151*n*
 Garbray, Robert, 61, 151*n*

Gargrave, 190
 Garter king of arms, office of, xiv (see Barker, Wriothesley, and Dethick, Sir William)
 Gascoigne (Gascoyne), Anne, 48*n*, 145; Dorothy, 133*n*; Sir Henry, 45, 65; Margaret, 13, 50; Sir William, 13, 50, 133*n*, 145
 Gateford, 8
 Gates, —, 17
 Gateshead, Durham, 139*n*
 Gawsworth (Gosewoorthe) Cheshire, 101
 Garthorpe (Galthrope), Yorkshire, 50, 145
 Gerard (Jerrarde), William, 197*n*; Sir —, 144
 Gilling (Gyppyng), Yorkshire, 15, 143, 144, 145
 Gilpin, Elizabeth, 106; Richard, 106
 Gilstead, Yorkshire, 93*n**
 Girlington (Grydlyngton), Elizabeth, 196; Nicholas, 196; —, 119
 Girsby (Grisbey), Yorkshire, 140*n*
 Gisburn, Yorkshire, 139*n*
 Givendale, Yorkshire, 65
 Glendale (Glendell), Northumberland, 99
 Gloucester, Duke of, 111*n*
 Gloucestershire, 69, 106, 117
 Glover, Robert, visitation of Yorkshire by, xxviii, xlv; visitations in North, xlv; acquires MS. Anstis, xxxii; arms confirmed by, 120*n*
 Gofton, Andrew, 167
 Goldsborough, Edward, 153; Elizabeth, 153; George, 79; William, 117
 Goldsborough, Yorkshire, 79, 117
 Goodman, Ursula, 101; William, 101
 Goodmont, Agnes, 106; Miles, 106
 Goodrick (Goderyk), Richard, 65; William, 50
 Goranston (see Grafton)
 Gosewoorthe (see Gawsworth)
 Goswick (Gossewyke), Northumberland, 112*
 Gower, Sir Edward, of Stittenham, 152
 GOWER, SIR EDWARD, OF STITTENHAM, 153
 Gower (Goure), Agnes, 110, 153; Anne, 5, 153*; Barbara, 110, 111*n*, 153; Edward, 153; Sir Edward, 110*, 132, 153*; Elizabeth, 153; Francis, 153; George, 153; Joan, 153; John, 153*; Sir John, 153*; Katherine, 153;

- Margaret, 3; Ralph, 153;
 Richard, 153; Robert, 153;
 Thomas, 153*; Sir Thomas, 3, 5,
 153*; Walter, 153
- Grafton, Shropshire, 131
- Grafton (Goranston), Yorkshire, 47
- Grantham, Lincolnshire, 123
- Grantley Hall, Yorkshire, 65*n*
- Grayrigg (Grarycke), Westmore-
 land, 117
- Green, Henry, of Newby*, 62
- GREEN, HENRY, OF NEWBY, 63
- Green, Anne, 63; Christopher, 63;
 Elinor, 63; Elizabeth, 63;
 Henry, 63*, 65, 132; John, 63*;
 Katherine, 63; Margaret, 63*;
 Margery, 63; Richard, 63*;
 Robert, 63*; Thomas, 63
- Grenell (see Grindall)
- Grey of Barton*, 2
- Grey, Anthony, of Brancepeth*, 122
- GREY, ANTHONY, OF BRANCEPETH,
 123
- Grey of Heton, arms formed from
 arms of, 11*n*; early history of
 family, 134*n*
- Grey, Sir Thomas, of Horton*, 10
- GREY, SIR THOMAS, OF HORTON, 11,
 133-4
- Grey, Agnes, 123, 134; Anne, 123*;
 Anthony, 123*; Barbara, 134*;
 Charles, 123; Cuthbert, 134;
 David, 133; Dowsabel, 134;
 Edith, 134; Edmund, 123*;
 Edmund, Earl of Kent, 123*n*;
 Sir Edward, 128; Elinor, 123;
 Elizabeth, 111, 123*, 134;
 George, 123*; George, Earl of
 Kent, 123; Henry, 123*; Sir
 Henry, 123; Henry, Earl of
 Kent, 123*n*; Isabel, 134; Jane,
 123; Sir John, 175*n*; Katherine,
 123; Lionel, 134; Margaret, 111,
 134*; Margery, 134; Mary, 21;
 Maude, 3; Peter, 134; Ralph, 3,
 123, 134; Sir Ralph, 21; Reynold,
 123; Richard, Earl of Kent, 123;
 Roger, 134; Sir Roger, 134;
 Thomas, 99, 123, 133*, 134; Sir
 Thomas, 111, 133*, 134; Ursula,
 134; Lord William, 136*n**; —,
 99, 133
- Grey against Hastings, case of dis-
 puted arms, xix
- Greystoke, Elinor, 125; Jane, 82;
 Ralph, Baron Greystoke, 82; —,
 Baron Greystoke, 125, 130
- Griesbye, Simon de, justiciary,
 140*n*
- Griffith, Janet, 149; William, 149;
 Sir William, 149
- Griffith, Sir William, pedigree of
 ancestors of, drawn up (1511),
 xxiii
- Grimston*, 86
- GRIMSTON OF GRIMSTON, 196
- Grimston, Alexander, 196; Anne,
 87; Catherine, 40; Edward,
 196*n*; Elizabeth, 196; Sir Gerard,
 196; Marmaduke, 196*; Richard,
 13; Thomas, 87, 196*; Walter,
 196*
- Grimston, Yorkshire, 87, 196
- Grindale*, 4, 80, 152
- Grindall (Grenell), Yorkshire, 93*n**
- Grisbey (Griesby) (see Girsby)
- H.
- Hackforth (Hacford), Yorkshire,
 196
- Haggerston (Aggerston, Haggre-
 son), Eleanor, 134; Margaret,
 183; Thomas, 39, 99; —, 53, 99,
 134, 183
- Hagg Haggehouse, the (Northum-
 berland), 99
- Haggerstone, Durham, 134
- Hague, the, Holland, 161
- Hall (Hale), Dorothy, 106; John,
 129; Ralph, 61, 151*; Thomas,
 106; William, 126
- Hallerston, Yorkshire, 189
- Halnaby, arms of, claimed by
 Place family, 163*n*
- Halnaby*, 96, 163
- Halnaby (Alnabye, Hanaby), York-
 shire, 119, 161
- Halton*, 22, 24, 26, 28, 186
- Halton, Sir John, 23, 187
- Halton (Holton), Northumberland,
 19, 23*, 25, 187
- Hammerton, Margaret, 50; Sir
 Stephen, 50
- Hammond, William, 195
- Hampole, Yorkshire, 195
- Hamsfell Cartmel, Lancashire, 106
- Hanaby (see Halnaby)
- Hansard, Gilbert, grants land to
 monks of Rievaulx, 140*n**
- Harbottle*, 178
- Harbottle (Herbotell), Bertram,
 23; Eleanor, 179; George, 57;
 Sir Guischard, 112*n*, 113*n*, 179;
 Lucy, 23; Margaret, 185;
 Richard, 193; Robert, 185; —,
 53*, 112, 187*
- Hardwick, Durham, 126
- Hardy, John, 13
- Harle (Harley), Little, Northum-
 berland, 19, 81

- Harleston, Anne, 45; Sir Clement, 45
 Harperley, Durham, 140*n**
 Harraton (Herveston), Durham, 15*n*
 Harrington (Haryngton, Heryngton), Anne, 155; James, 155; John, 197*n*; Nicholas, 155; Thomas, 37; —, 145
 Harrington, Northamptonshire, 77*
Harringwell, 88
 Hartburn, Northumberland, 183
 Hartley (Hertley), Westmoreland, 71
Harvey of Suffolk, 12
 Harvey, Anne, 13*n*; John, 13*n*
 Harvey, William, Norroy, 200, 201*n*; letters patent appointing, xviii*n*; commission to xvii, 199; visitation of the North by, xiii, xxiv, xxviii, xxxiii-vi, 1; MS. of visitation in Anstis, xxx; arms ratified by, 184; augmentation granted by, 7*n*; Colbarne's connection with, xxxii; accused of falsification of pedigree, xxxvi; sketch of career, xxxiii-iv; Clarenceux, 201, 203
 Harwood, Bartholomew, 189; —, 43
 Hazlerigg (Hassellryge), Alice, 165; Lancelot, 165
Hastings, 70, 78, 122
 Hastings (Hastynge), Anne, 69; Brian, 55*n*; Sir Hugh, 125; Katherine, 147; Muriel, 125, 127*n*; Sir Roger, 147; William, Lord Hastings, 69
 Hatfield, Yorkshire, 125
 Haugh (Haw), Lancashire, 197*n*
 Haugrave, Yorkshire, 140*n*
 Hawberk, Sir Walter, 85; —, 85
 Hawkwell, Northumberland, 176*, 177*n*
 Hawley, Thomas, Norroy, appointment of (1534), xxiv; indenture by, xxiii, xxv; augmentation granted by, 25*n*
 Haworth, Yorkshire, 93*n*
 Haydock, Hugh, 191
 Hayton (Heton), Yorkshire, 87
 Hazelwood (Hasyllwode), Yorkshire, 50
Headlam, 42
 Headlam, Sir John, 43
 Heathpool (Hethepole), Northumberland, 99
 Heaton (near Cornhill), Northumberland, 11*n*, 134*n*
 Heaton (near Newcastle), Northumberland, 158*n*
 Hebburn, Eleanor, 126; John, 112, 126; Thomas, 134
 Hebburn of Hebburn, arms of, quartered by Brandling family, 163*n*
 Hebburn, Northumberland, 134, 163*n*
 Hedon, —, 33
 Hedworth, Isabel, 193, 194*n*; John, 15*n*, 143, 193; Sir Ralph, 45, 133, 143
 Hegell (see Hugill)
 Helaugh, Yorkshire, 7*n*
 Heley, Margaret, 161; Robert, 161
 Hellard, Peter, prior of Bridlington, arms granted to (1470), xx
 Helton (see Etton)
 Hemingbrough (Hemenbrughe) Yorkshire, 17
 Hemsworth, Yorkshire, 55*n*
 Henknoll (Henknowl, Hentknoll), Durham, 15, 143, 144, 145
 Henry V., King, at Agincourt, 121
 Henry VII., King, 40*, 41, 128
 Henry VIII., King, 115
 Heppitofes, Thomas de, justiciary, 140*n*
 Herbert, Lady Katherine, 123; William, Earl of Pembroke, 69, 123, 201
Hercy, 84
 Hercy (Herey), Humphrey, 89; Margery, 89
 Herefordshire, 188*n*
 Herle, Sir Robert, 137*, 141*n*
 Heron, Cuthbert, 27; Elizabeth, 11; George, 53, 57, 134, 183; Humphrey, 134; Isabel, 19; John, 19*, 134*; Roger, 81; William, 11; Sir William, 11
 Heron family, fray between Carrs and, 129*n*
 Hertford, Herts, 106
 Herveston (see Harraton)
 Heryngton (see Harrington)
 Heslarton (Haslerton), Anne, 49; Thomas, 49
 Heslarton, Yorkshire, 49
 HETHERINGTON, WILLIAM, OF BLEATARN, 135
 Hetherington, Alexander, 135; Alice, 135; Christopher, 135*; David, 135; Edward, 135; Elizabeth, 135; Henry, 135; Hugh, 135; Isabel, 135; Jane, 135; John, 135*; Margaret, 135; Thomas, 135*; William, 135*, xxxvii; Captain —, 135*n*
Heton, 20
 Heton (see Heaton and Hetton)
 Hetonhey (see Huyton)

Hette, William de, 144
 Hetton (near Chatton), Northumberland, 11*n*, 29, 30, 31, 49*n*, 53*n*, 163*n*
 Hexham, Northumberland, 25; Priory of, 25
 Hexhamshire, 158
 Hillbeck (Helbecke), Westmoreland, 119
 Hilliard, 32
 Hilliard (Helyard), Anne, 33; Sir Christopher, 33
 Hilton, 24, 25*n*
 HILTON, SIR THOMAS, 45
 Hilton, Adam, 197*n*; Anne, 45; Elizabeth, 45; Ellen, 45; Katherine, 17; Sir Thomas, 45; William, 45*; Sir William, 82, 130; William, Baron Hilton, 17, 193; —, Baron Hilton, 25*n*
 Hilton (Hylton), Durham, 45, 193
 Hilton, Westmorland, 117
 Hinton, arms of, 25*n*
 Hobbyche (see Holbeach)
 Hodson, John, 155
 Hogard, —, 17
 Holbeach (Hobbyche), Lincolnshire, 197*n*
 Holcrofte, Geoffrey, 197*n*; Sir John, 197*n*
 Holcroft (Holcrofte), in township of Myerscough, Lancashire, 197*n*
 Holderness, Yorkshire, 5, 13, 33, 126, 135, 196
 Holdon (see Howden)
 Holford, Stephen, 189
 Holgate, Robert, Archbishop of York, 54
 HOLGATE, ROBERT, ARCHBISHOP OF YORK, 55
 Holgate (Holgat), Robert, Archbishop of York, 55*
 Holland, Edward, 197*n*
 Holland, 161
 Holme, Edmund, 197*n*; John, 3
 Holme, Lancashire, 197*n*
 Holme, Yorkshire, 17, 140*n*
 Holmes, Cicely, 136; John, 195; William, 136*
 Holmside, (Holmsheade), Durham, 117, 127
 Holwick (Helwyck), Yorkshire, 93*n**
 Holy Island (Hoolye Eylande), Durham, 128
 Home (see Hume)
 Horden (Hoorde), Durham, 110
 Hornby, —, 13
 Hornby, Yorkshire, 7, 51, 119
 Horsey, Humphrey, 85; Mary, 85
 Horsley, 26, 27*n*

Horsley, Agnes, 31; Eleanor, 128, 129*n*; John, 128; Sir John, 39; Margery, 27, 187; Roger, 27, 187
 Horsthwaite, William, 49
 Horton of Chadderton, family of, 11*n*
 Horton, Northumberland, 11, 99, 133, 134*n**
 Hotham (Howthome), Elizabeth, 5; Sir John, 5, 89; Katherine, 89
 Hoton (see Hutton Conyers)
 Houghton, 108
 Houghton, Ellen, 109; John, 109
 Houghton, Northumberland, 109
 Houghton, Little, Northumberland, 53, 109*n**
 Houghton Tongues, Yorkshire, 151
 Howden (Holdon, Houedon), Yorkshire, 17
 Howgham (see Ulgham)
 Hudswell, Edward, 189; Eleanor, 189
 Hugill (Hegell Hewgyll), Westmoreland, 43, 106, 107*n*
 Hulne park (Hulpock), Northumberland, 27
 Hulton, Adam, crest granted to (1561), xli
 Humbleton (Homelton), Northumberland, 99
 Hume (Home?), 98
 Hume, Richard, witness, 140*n*
 Humframville (see Umfraville)
 Hunsdon, Lord (see Carey)
 Huntley (Huntlyll), Scotland, 29
 Hurst, Lancashire, 197*n*
 Hussey, George, 132; Sir Henry, 149; John, Lord, 123; Thomas, 83, 131; —, 149
 Hutton, —, 107
 Hutton Conyers (Hotton), Yorkshire, 140*n*
 Huyton (Hetonhey), Lancashire, 197

I.

Ickworth, Suffolk, 13*n*
 Ifeld, 66
 Ifeld, Agnes, 67; William, 67
 Ilderton, 178
 Ilderton, —, 99
 Ilderton, Northumberland, 99
 Illesley, 116
 Ince Blundell, Lancashire, xli, 197*n**
 Ingleby (Yngulby), Jane, 132, 133*n*; John, 47; Sir William, 132, 203
 Irthington, Cumberland, 135*n*
 Irton (Erton), —, 50

Irton, Yorkshire, 50
 Isle, del, Sir Robert, 13*n*
 Isleworth (Thystleworth), Middlesex, 136
 Ithell (see Etal)

J.

Jackson, Henry, 19
 Jennison, William, 75, 105
 Johnson, Arthur, 117; Henry, 65, 132

K.

Katheton (see Capheaton)
 Kearton (Ketton), Yorkshire, 15, 143
 Kelloe, Durham, 5*n*
 Kendal, Mary of, 61*, 151; Robert of, 61, 151
 Kendal, Westmoreland, 40, 61, 106*, 107*n**, 117, 154
 Kent, Earls of (see Grey)
 Kenton (Keynton, Kewton), Northumberland, 111
 Keswick, Cumberland, 40*n*
 Ketton (see Kearton)
 Kildare, Ireland, 141*n*
 Kilham (Kyllan), Northumberland, 112
 Kilnhurst, Yorkshire, 45
 Kinderton, Cheshire, 149*n*
 King's College, Cambridge, grant of arms to, xx
 Kirby, Ellen, 191; —, 191.
 Kirby Misperton, Yorkshire, 147* 148*n**
 Kirkbride, —, 121
 Kirkby, Margaret, 135; —, 135
 Kirkby, South (Kynkley), Yorkshire, 89
 Kirkby Stephen, Westmoreland, 7*n*
 Kirkdale, Lancashire, 197*n*
 Kirkland, Lancashire, 191
 Kirk Sandal (Kyerksandall), Yorkshire, 61, 151
 Kitchin (Kychyn), Elizabeth, 45; Thomas, 45
 Knaith (Kneth), Lincolnshire, 9, 134, 145
 Knaresborough, Yorkshire, 65, 132
 Knaresdale, Northumberland, 19
 Knight, 8
 Knockmoan, Waterford, 148*n*

L.

Lambton (Lampton), Robert, 126; —, 52

Lambton (Lameton, Lampton), Durham, 39, 52, 126
 Lamplugh (Lamplew), Frances, 37; John, 37
 Lancashire, 11*n*, 37, 85, 121*, 144, 145, 147, 149, 157, 191, 195, 197*; included in province of Norroy, xxiii

Lancaster, 42

LANCASTER, EDWARD OF SOCKBRIDGE, 154-5

Lancaster, Ambrose, 155; Ann, 155*; Christian, 154; Christopher 154, 155*; Edmund, 155; Edward, 154, 155; Elinor, 155; Elizabeth, 155; Frances, 155*; Francis, 155; George, 155; Gilbert, 154*; Sir Gilbert, 154; Grace, 155; Hugh, 154; Isabel, 155; James, 154; Jane, 155; Joan, 155; Katherine, 154; Lancelot, 155*; Lucy, 154; Mabel, 155; Margaret, 154, 155*; Nicholas, 155; Richard, 154, 155; Robert, 154; Roger, 154; Simon, 155; Stephen, 155; Thomas, 154, 155*; William, 154*, 155*; Sir William, 154; Sir William, Lord of Kendal, 154; —, 154

Langley, Sir Robert, 197*n*

Langley, Northumberland, 27

Langridge, 42

Langton, Yorkshire, 141*n**

Lascelles, 8

Lascelles (Lassell), Margaret, 63; Robert, 63; Sir Roger, 65

Latham (Lathum), Sir Thomas, 149; —, 149

Latimer, John, Lord (see Neville); Richard, Lord, 65*, 132; Susan, 65*, 132

Laversdale, Cumberland, 135*n*

Lawson, George of Little Usworth, 192

LAWSON, GEORGE, OF LITTLE USWORTH, 193

Lawson, Alexander, 193; Anne, 193; Barbara, 193; Bell, 173; Charles, 193; Edmund, 193; Elizabeth, 193*; George, 25, 187, 193*, 194*n**, 207; Gilbert, 112; Guildford, 193; James, 194*n*; John, 193, 194*n*, 207; Katherine, 193; Lionel, 193; Margaret, 193; Ralph, 193, 194*n*; Reynold, 193; Robert, 193*, 194*n*, 207; Roland, 193, 194*n*, 207; Thomas, 173, 187, 193*, 194*n*, 198*n*, 207; Ursula, 193; Wilford, 193; William, 193*, 194*n**, 207; —, 23, 193*

- Layton (Laton, de), Beatrice, 147;
Mary, 142*n*; Robert, 141*n*;
Thomas, 142*n*; —, 147
Layton, Yorkshire, 141*n*
Leake, 84
Leconfield (Lekenfield), Yorkshire,
xxxiv, 1, 91
Leeds, Yorkshire, 55*n*
Leicestershire, 123*n*
Leigh (Leghe, Leyghe), Elizabeth,
195; John, 195; —, 101*
Leith, Scotland, the siege of, 145
Letherpole (see Liverpool)
Levening (Levinge), Agnes, 153;
William, 153
Levens, Westmoreland, 128
Lewen, Robert, of Newcastle-upon-
Tyne, 164
LEWEN, ROBERT, OF NEWCASTLE-
UPON-TYNE, 165
Lewen, Christopher, 165; Edward,
165; George, 165; Gilbert, 165;
John, 165*; Lancelot, 165*;
Michael, 165; Richard, 165;
Robert, 165*; Thomas, 165*
Walter, 165; William, 165*
Leyburne (Laborne, Leyborne),
Anne, 128; Sir James, 128*; —,
155
Leycester, Sir Ralph, arms granted
to (1548), xxv
Leyland, Lancashire, 197*n**
Lilbourne, Northumberland, 99
Lilburne, 28
Lilburne (Lylbourne), Elizabeth,
29, 82, 130; John, 29; —, 82, 130
Lillings (Lyllyn), Yorkshire, 151
Limehall (see Lyham Hall)
Lincoln, deanery of, 47
Lincolnshire, 3, 65, 123, 126, 132,
141*n*, 145, 197
Linley, Thomas, 123
Lisle, 12
Lisle (Lysle, Lyle, Lisley), Sir
Humphrey, 82, 130, 183; Robert,
13, 27; —, 53*, 77
Lisle, Viscount (see Talbot)
Liverpool (Letherpole), Lancashire,
197*n*
Lloyd, Katherine, 117; —, 117
Lockington (Loconton), Yorkshire, 13
Lockwood, Marian, 103, 167;
Thomas, 73, 103, 167
Lofthouse (Lonetofte), Yorkshire,
50, 153
Londerdall (see Lonsdale)
London, xx, 19, 87*n*, 115, 136*, 155,
173, 193, 202
Lonetoft (see Lofthouse)
Longwiton (Langwotton), North-
umberland, 187
Lonsdale (Londerdall), Lancashire,
197*n*
London, —, 77
Lounde (Lowne), —, 77
Lovell, Francis, Viscount, 115;
Joan, 115; John, Lord, 115
Loveram, North (see Luffenham)
Lovet, —, 77
Low Countries, the, flight of Cuth-
bert Armorer to, 29*n*
Lowther, 36
Lowther (Lowder), Elizabeth, 155;
Sir Hugh, 154, 155*; Jane, 37;
Joan, 154; Thomas, 23, 37; —, 7
Lowther, Westmorland, 7, 23
Lucy, 8, 178
Lucy, Richard de, justiciary, 140*n*
Luffenham (Loveram), North, Rut-
land, 115
Lumley (Lomley), Elizabeth, 169*;
George, Lord, 169; John, 19,
169; Sybil, 45; Thomas, 45; —,
Lord, 45
Lumley Castle, Durham, 169
Lyham Hall (Limehall), Northum-
berland, 99
Lyllyn (see Lillings)
Lyvocke, Alice, 135; —, 135

M.

- 'Maclamdade,' Durham? 140*n*
Maddison (Madyson), Christopher,
119
Maghull, Lancashire, 197*n*
Malbich (Malbytte), Sir Richard,
144; William, 144; —, 144*
Malham (Mawlorne), —, 63
Mallory (Malore), Dorothy, 83,
131; Katherine, 39, 40; Nicholas,
77; William, 151*; Sir William,
39, 40, 65, 83, 131; —, 77
Malpas, 70, 78
Malpas, Cheshire, 101
Malton, Old, Yorkshire, 55*n*
Malton, Yorkshire, 125, 141*n*
Maluerim, Robert, 139*n*
Manil, Walter, 139*n*
Manners, 46
Manners, Euphemia, 129; George
Lord Ross, 47; Gertrude, 69;
Gilbert, 129; Jane, 112; Kath-
erine, 47; Sir Robert, 112, 129;
Thomas, Earl of Rutland, 47, 69
March king of arms, province of,
xxiii (see Ballard)
Marches, the West, 51; the East,
126; the Middle, 126
Markenfield, Anne, 138; Thomas,
65; —, 138

- Markenfield, Yorkshire, 65
Marshall, 66
 Marshall, Ellen, 65, 151; Gilbert, 117; Joan, 67; Richard, 3; William, 67; —, 61, 151
 Marshland (county?), 117
 Marske, Yorkshire, 189
 Marston, William, 101
 Marston, Cheshire, 101
Martindale, 42
 Martindale, Elizabeth, 43; James, 43
 Marton (Martyn), —, 63
 Marton (M'ton), Yorkshire, 117
 Mary, Queen, visitation in reign of, 95; bishopric restored by, 121*n*; appoints Marshal of Berwick, 131*n*; grants pardon to Sir Robert Constable, 133*n*
 Massey, Richard, 197*n*
 Mauleverer (Maleverer), Anne, 153*; James, 119, 153; William, 137; Sir William, 119, 153
 Meir, Matthew, arms granted to (1547), xxv
 Melling, Lancashire, 198*n*
 Melmerby (Melbeonby, Melvernebye), Yorkshire, 15, 143
 Melrose (Mewres), Scotland, 126
 Melton, Dorothea, 9; Sir John, 9
 Mering, Elizabeth, 115; Thomas, 85; William, 115; —, 85
 Mering (Mearynge), Notts, 115
 Merwyn, —, 77
 Metcalfe (Meytcalfe), Agnes, 110; Alice, 83*, 131; Sir Christopher, 131; Sir James, 83, 110, 131
Metham, Thomas, of Metham Hall, 54
 METHAM, THOMAS, OF METHAM HALL, 55
 Metham (Meytham), Dorothy, 55; Francis, 55; Jane, 55; John, 55; Maude, 55; Roland, 55; Thomas, 9*, 55*
 Metham, Yorkshire, 55
Meynell, 8
Middleton, Thomas, of Skirwith, 42
 MIDDLETON, THOMAS, OF SKIRWITH, 43
 MIDDLETON OF STOCKELD, 50
 Middleton (Mydelton), Alice, 50; Ambrose, 43*; Anne, 50*; Anthony, 43*; Eleanor, 158; Elizabeth, 43, 50, 158; Gilbert, xlviii, 158, 165; Henry, 43, 50; Isabel, 50; Jane, 43, 50; John, 43*, 50*; Katherine, 50; Margaret, 50*, 155, 165; Maude, 50*; Peter, 50; Piers, 50; Sir Piers, 50*; Richard, 43; Robert, 50; Thomas, 43*, 50*; William, 50*; Sir William, 50*, 71
 Middleton, Robert, pedigree of, contained in Constable's roll, xxvii; Thomas, wounded at Ancrum Moor (1545), xxvii
 Middleton, Northumberland, 21
 Middleton Hall, Northumberland, 99*
 Middleton Hall, Lancashire, 50
 Midridge (Mydryham), Grange, Durham, 117
 Miller, Andrew, 91
 Millot (Mellett), Robert, 119
 Mirfield (Myrefyld), Lancelot, 126
 Mitchellson, —, 53*, 183, 185
Mitford, Christopher, of New-castle-upon-Tyne, 58
 MITFORD, CHRISTOPHER, OF NEW-CASTLE-UPON-TYNE, 59
 Mitford (Medforth, Meytforth), Alice, 59; Christopher, 59*, 73*, 103, 161, 167; Eleanor, 59, 73, 103, 167; Francis, 59; Henry, 59; James, 59; John, 59, 110; Margaret, 59, 161; Nicholas, 59; Robert, 59*, 159*n*; Sybil, 59
 Molyneux, John, 198*n*; Sir Richard, 197*n*
Monboucher, 178
 Monkwearmouth (Monke Warmeworth), Durham, 193
 Montagu, Viscount (see Browne)
 Moore, John, 197*n*, 198*n*
 Moorhouse, Durham, 193
 Moresby (Morrysbye), Sir Christopher, 144
 Moreton, Cheshire, 101 (see also Murton)
 Morley (Mawleye), Christopher, 167*n*; Isabel, 167*n*; —, Lord, 144
 Morley, Durham, 140*n*
 Morpeth, Northumberland, 19, xxv; muster in ward of, 111*n*; arms granted to borough, xxxiv
 Mortham (Morton), Yorkshire, 120, 155
 Morton, Eleanor, 129; Leonard, 129; —, 101
 Morton (see Murton)
 Mounteagle, Lord (see Stanley)
Mountford, Christopher, of Kilnhurst, 44
 MOUNTFORD, CHRISTOPHER, OF KILNHURST, 45
 Mountford (Montford), Alice, 45; Anne, 45*; Anthony, 45; Bridget, 45; Christopher, 45; Dorothy, 45; Edmund, 45*; Elizabeth, 45*; George, 45;

Grace, 45; Humphrey, 45; Isabel, 45; Jane, 45; John, 45*; Lance-
lot, 45; Margaret, 45; Mary, 45;
Rosamond, 45; Thomas, 45*;
Ursula, 45
Mowbreck, Lancashire, 191
Mowbricke, 190
M'ton (see Marton)
Muncaster (Moncaster), Cumber-
land, 7
Murton (Morton, Moreton), North-
umberland, 15, 129, 143
Muschamp (Mustyans), Edward,
134
MUSGRAVE, CUTHBERT, OF NEW-
CASTLE-UPON-TYNE, 158
Musgrave (Musgrove), Alexander,
158*; Cuthbert, xl, 81, 158*,
159n; Edward, 158*; Eleanor,
155; Elizabeth, 159n; Isabel,
159n; John, 117, 158*; Sir John,
71; John Fitz Robert de, 158n;
Leonard, 158; Mark, 158*; Mary,
19; Matthew, 158; Michael, 158;
Sir Richard, 7, 155; Robert, 158*,
159n; Thomas, 21, 155, 158*,
159n; William, 158*, 159n
Musgrave, Cuthbert, arms of, 159n
Musselborough, battle of, 163n
Mustyans (see Muschamp)

N.

Nafferton (Natharton), Northum-
berland, 53, 57, 81, 183
Nelson, Christopher, 145; Eliza-
beth, 51n; Thomas, 51n
Nernewte, 12
Nesham, Ralph de, chaplain, 140n
Neville (Nevell), Alice, 111, 121;
Ann, 51*; Christopher, 126;
Eleanor, 115, 127; Elizabeth, 89;
Henry, Earl of Westmoreland,
xxxii, xxxvi, 126, 148n, 202*,
203; Sir Humphrey, 145; John
Lord Latimer, 179; Katherine,
145, 179*; Maud, 69; Ralph, Earl
of Westmoreland, 51, 115;
Richard, Earl of Salisbury, 127;
Robert, 89; Thomas, Lord Furni-
vall, 69
Newark, —, 196
Newbiggin, Northumberland, 13
Newbrough, Yorkshire, 143, 145
Newby, 62, 63n
Newby, John, 63; —, 63, 106
Newby, Yorkshire, 63, 132
Newcastle-upon-Tyne, xxv, xxxvii,
xl, xli, 49n, 56, 59*, 67, 73, 75,
81, 95, 97, 103*, 105*, 111n, 112,

119*, 129n, 143, 156, 157, 158*,
161*, 163n, 165, 167, 169*, 171,
173*, 176*, 177n, 181, 183, 193;
priory of White Friars at, 55n
Newlands (Neweland), Northum-
berland, 129
Newport, Christopher, 49*; Mar-
gery, 123; Sir Thomas, 123; —,
49*, 123
Newsham (Neusum), Yorkshire,
141n
Newstead, Northumberland, 25
Newton, —, 33
Newton, Cumberland, 43
Newton, Northumberland, 110, 134
Nixon, John, 119
Nocton (Nockton), Lincolnshire,
132*
None Staynton (see Nunstainton)
Norfolk, 123, 140n
Norfolk, Thomas, Duke of, Earl
Marshal, besieges Leith, 145;
creates Dalton Norroy, 203;
petition to, 204
Norham, Northumberland, xl, 179
Norhamshire, 129
Normanby, Yorkshire, 181n
Normanville (Normavell), Alice,
13; John, 138; Sir John, 13
Norroy king of arms, office of,
xiv; letters patent appointing,
xviii; extent of province of,
xxiii (see Barker, Dalton, Deth-
ick, Dugdale, Fellows, Flower,
Harvey, Hawley, St. George and
Tonge)
Northallerton, Yorkshire, 77
Northamptonshire, 77
Northumberland, John, Duke of,
1; Walter, Earl of, Bishop of
Durham, 139n. (See also Percy.)
Northumberland, 13, 18, 21, 23, 27,
29, 52, 59, 81, 99, 110, 111, 112,
117, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133,
134, 141n, 147, 157, 158, 161, 167,
173, 176, 183, 185, 187, 193; in-
cluded in province of Norroy,
xxiii; Tonge's visitation of, xiv
Norton, 62
Norton, John, of Norton Hall, 64
NORTON, JOHN, OF NORTON HALL,
65
NORTON, WILLIAM, OF RILSTON, 132
Norton (Northon), Anne, 65*, 132;
Christopher, 65, 132; Clare, 65,
132; Edmund, 65, 132; Elizabeth,
65*, 132*; Francis, 65, 132;
George, 65, 132; Henry, 65, 132*;
Jane, 65, 132; Joan, 65, 132;
John, 65*, 132*; Sir John, 65*;
Katherine, 65, 132; Margaret,

65*; Marmaduke, 65, 132; Mary 63, 65, 132; Millicent, 132; Richard, 63, 65*, 132*; Sir Richard, 65; Samson, 65, 132; Sara, 65, 132; Susan, 65, 132*; Thomas, 65*, 132*; William, 65, 132*
 Norton, Yorkshire, 63, 65, 132, 140
 Nottinghamshire, 45, 89, 115, 181; included in province of Norroy, xxiii; Tonge's visitation of, xxiv
 Nuneaton, Warwickshire, 133*n*
 Nunstainton (None Staynton), Durham, 53, 185

O

'Oberwyks,' Cumberland, 37
 Offerton (Ufferton), Durham, 53
Ogle, 20
Ogle, Barbara, 21; Dorothy, 134; Ewayne, Lord Ogle, 45; Gawen, 128; John, 21, 81; Margaret, 128; Mary, 111; Ralph, Lord Ogle, 111; Robert, Lord Ogle, 39, 110, 134; Sir William, 111; —, 128; — Lord Ogle, 25, 111*n*
Ogle Castle, Northumberland, 21, 81
Oglethorpe (Ogylthorpe), Agnes, 17
Onthank (see *Unthank*)
Orde, 72
Orde, Agnes, 73, 103, 167; Bart-ram, 59; Robert, 73, 103, 167
Orde, Northumberland, 73, 103, 167
Ordsall, Lancashire, 197*n*
Ormond, Thomas, Earl of, 69 (see *Butler*)
Osbaldeston, Lancashire, xlin
Osbaldeston of *Osbaldeston*, arms granted to, xlin
Osmotherly, Lancashire, 37
Ossio, arms of, 107*n*
Otley (Aley), Yorkshire, 147
Otterburn, Northumberland, 129
Oughtred (Owtred), Sir Henry, 47
Ovesacre (Oves Acre), Flintshire, 101, 117
Owthorne (Owronne), Yorkshire, 13
Oxnop (Oxenope), Yorkshire, 93*n**

P

Palmeholme (see *Paull Holme*)
Palmes, Guy, 145; Jane, 145; —, 138

Paniel Heugh (Panyell Hewghe), Scotland, 126
Parr, Margaret, 40; Sir William, 40
Partridge, Hugh, grant to (1548), xxvi
Paslew (Poskeye), Bartholomew, 147
Paston, 34
Paston (Pawstron), Northumber-land, 112
Paull Holme (Palmeholme), York-shire, 3
Peacock (Pecoke), Robert, 61, 151
Peak, the, Derbyshire, 69
Pembroke, Earl of (see *Herbert*)
Penketh (Penkythe), Lancashire, 197*n*
Pennington (Penyngton), William, 7
Pennyman, —, 181*n*
Penrhyn, Carnarvonshire, 149
Penrith, Cumberland, 155
Percy, Sir Henry, 178
PERCY, SIR HENRY, 179
Percy, Henry, 6th Earl of North-umberland, 179; Sir Henry, afterwards 8th Earl of Northumber-land, xl, 102*n*, 110, 125, 179*; Henry, 9th Earl of Northumber-land, 179*n*; Margery, 110; Mary, xxxii, xlv, 179; Sir Thomas, xxxii, 179; Thomas, 7th Earl of Northumberland, 25*n*, 65*n*, 126, 179; —, 3rd Earl of Northumberland, 109
Percy, Henry, 6th Earl of North-umberland, grant of augmenta-tion by, to Sir Reynold Carnaby 1534), xxv
Percy, pedigree of family drawn up (1485), xxiii
Perkinson, Elizabeth, 119; —, 119
Perrott, 8
Pert (de Perte), Elizabeth, 138, 141*n*; Isabel, 138, 141*n*; Mar-garet, 138, 141*n*; William, 138, 141*n*
Phillips, James, of *Brignall*, 188
PHILLIPS, JAMES, OF BRIGNALL, 189
Phillips (Phillip, Phylype, Phyl-lyppes), Agnes, 189*; Alice, 189; Anne, 189*; Anthony, 189; Arthur, 189; Bartholomew, 189; Charles, 189; Christopher, 189*; Cuthbert, 189; Dorothy, 189; Edward, 189; Eleanor, 189*; Fabian, 188*n*; Francis, 189;

George, 189; Grace, 189; Henry, 3, 189*; Hugh, 189*; James, 188, 189*, 198*n*; Jane, 189*; John, 189*; Katherine, 189*; Margery, 189*; Ralph, 189*; Richard, 189*; Robert, 189; Thomas, 189*; —, 189

Pickering, Sir William, 147; —, 147

Pickering, Thomas, abbot of Whitby, pedigrees drawn up by (1485), *xxiii*

Pickering (Pekeryng), Yorkshire, 3

Pickering Lythe, Yorkshire, 147, 171

Pierrepoint (Perpoynt), —, 115

Pierce Bridge (Percebrigge), Durham, 117

Pigot (Pygot), Joan, 65; Sir Randal, 65

Pilgrimage of Grace, the, 48*n*

Pilkington, Charles, 93*n*; Sir Richard, 149; —, 149

Pinchingthorpe, Yorkshire, 51*n*

Place (Placyes), Anne, 161, 163*n*; Bernard, 119; Dorothy, 119*; George, 51; John, 119*, 161; —, 39

Place family, claims of, to arms of Halnaby and Surtees, 163*n*.

Ploughland (Pleughlande), Yorkshire, 87*

Plumpton (Plomton), Robert, 65

Plumpton, Yorkshire, 65

Ponthien (Ponthewe), France, 121

Porter, William, of Alwardby, 36

PORTER, WILLIAM, OF ALWARDBY, 37

Porter (Poore), Anne, 37; Anthony, 37*; George, 37; James, 37; John, 37; Mary, 37; Richard, 37; Robert, 123*; Thomas, 37*; William, 37*

Pertington, John, 55*n*; —, 196

Portwood, Cheshire, 101

Poskey (see Paslew)

Potesey (see Rotsea)

Powis (Poves), Edward, Lord, 7

Poynings, 178

Preston (Preste), Agnes, 158; Alexander, 158, 159*n*; Ellen, 128*; Katherine, 89*; Thomas, 89, 128

Prestwick, Edmund, 197*n*

Prior, Robert, 143, 144

Proctor, Roger, 134

Pudsey, Grace, 55; Sir Henry, 125; Rowland, 132; Thomas, 55

Pullan, William, 15*n*, 143

Q.

Quarmby (Quernebye), Yorkshire, 115*

R.

Radcliffe, 28, 64

Radcliffe, Sir George, of Cartington, 38

RADCLIFFE, SIR GEORGE, OF CARTINGTON, 39

Radcliffe (Ratcliffe, Ratlyff), Alice, 121; Anne, 40, 41, 65; Lady Anne, 7; Anthony, 23, 31, 39, 40, 187; Charles, 198*n**; Christopher, 40; Sir Cuthbert, 23, 29, 39, 40*; Dorothy, 39, 40; Edward, 39, 40; Sir Edward, 39, 40, 41*, 138; Elizabeth, 29, 39; Frances, 40; George, 39, 40; Sir George, 31, 39, 40*, 41; James, 40*; John, 39, 40*, 41; Sir John, 39, 40*, 41, 71; Margaret, 39, 138; Marmaduke, 40; Nicholas, 39, 40, 41*; Sir Nicholas, 40*; Richard, 40*; Sir Richard, 40*, 41; Roland, 40; Thomas, 40*, 41*; William, 65; Sir William, 121, 197*n*

Ragnall, Notts, 89

Rainton, West (Ringeton), Durham, 140*n*

Rane, Luke de, 139*n*

Raskett (Rackett), John, 119

Rawcliffe, Yorkshire, 191

Rawssall (see Rossall)

Raymes (Ramis), Anne, 53, 185; Robert, 53, 185

Rede, Eleanor, 169; —, 169

Redland (Rydland), Gloucester, 106*

Redmire (Redmare), Yorkshire, 33

Redneys, —, 85

Rempston, Isabel, 115*; Sir

Thomas, 115

Rempston, Notts, 115*

Rennington, Northumberland, 109*n**

Ribblesdale (Rybesdale), Lancashire, 9

Ribston, Yorkshire, 65

Richard I, King, 139*n*

Richard III, King, 40*, 183

Richardson, George, 91

Richmond, Margaret, Countess of, 128

Richmond, Surrey, 136

Richmond, Yorkshire, 117

Richmondshire, 3, 61, 63, 65, 73, 103, 119*, 120, 151, 167, 189*;

- included in province of Norroy, xxiii
Rider, 86
Rider (Ryder). Alice, 87; Elizabeth, 136; John, 87; —, 136
Ridge, Cheshire, 195
Ridley, Nicholas, 18
RIDLEY, NICHOLAS, OF WILLIMONTSWICK, 19
Ridley (Rydley, Rydle), Anne, 19*; Christopher, 19; Cuthbert, 19; Dorothy, 19; Elizabeth, 19; Hugh, 19; Isabel, 19; Jane, 19*; John, 19; Mabel, 19*; Margaret, 19; Margery, 19; Nicholas, 19*, 23; Sir Richard, 187; Thomas, 18, 19*; Thomasine, 19, 23, 187; William, 19; —, 187
Rievaulx Abbey (Ryvals, Ryevall), Yorkshire, 137, 140*n*
Rigmayden, Elizabeth, 191; John, 191, 197*n*
Rigston (see *Rishton*)
Rilston (Relyston, Rulston, Rylestone), Yorkshire, 65, 132
Ringeton (see *Rainton*, West)
Risby, 4, 80
Risby, Yorkshire, 5
Rishton (*Rigston*), Lancashire, 197*n*
Rishworth (*Rishforth*), Yorkshire, 93*n**
Rising of the North, the, 53*n*, 65*n*
River, Walter de la, 153
Rivers, Mary, Countess of Essex, 123; Richard, Earl Rivers, 123
Robbins, John, of Dover, arms granted to, by Dalton (1558), xxxix
Robinson, Jane, 50; Ralph, 189
Rochdale, 34
Rochester (*Rowchester*), Northumberland, 53
Rock, Northumberland, 82, 130, 134, 193*, 194*n*, 207
Rocliffe (*Rawelyff*), —, 144
Roddam, John, of Roddam, 108
RODDAM, JOHN, OF RODDAM, 109
Roddam (*Rodum*, *Rudham*, *Rothom*), Elizabeth, 109*; Felicia, 109; John, 53, 57, 109*, 112, 183; Sir John, 109*; Lucy, 109; Margaret, 109*; Matthew, 109*; Robert, 109; Thomas, 99, 109*; William, 109*
Roddam (*Rodum*, *Rothom*), Northumberland, 57, 109, 112
Rogley, Cuthbert, 117; Elizabeth, 117
Rokeby *Rokesby*, *Rookebye*, Agnes, 119; Jane, 120; John, 61, 151; Margaret, 155; Thomas, 120, 155; Sir Thomas, 119
Roos, 46
Ross (*Roos*), Lord (see *Manners*)
Rosby (see *Roxby*)
Rosgill, Westmoreland, 154
Rossall (*Rawssall*, *Rossell*), Lancashire, 191
Rosse, Margaret, 154; Robert, 154; —, 154
Rotsea (*Potesey*), Yorkshire, 50
Rowley, Yorkshire, 5*n*
Roxby (*Rosbye*), Yorkshire, 147
Ruda, *Sir Armand de*, 66
Rudchester, Northumberland, 183
Rudston (*Ruston*), Nicholas, 87; Ursula, 87
Rufforth, Yorkshire, 151*n*
Rushworth (*Ryshworth*), 34
Rutherford, Thomas, of Middleton Hall, 98
RUTHERFORD, THOMAS, OF MIDDLETON HALL, 99
Rutherford (*Rotherford*), Alban, 99; Alexander, 99; Anthony, 99*; Cicely, 99; Cressett, 99; Edward, 23, 29; Elizabeth, 99; George, 99*, 100*n*; Henry, 99*, 100*n*; John, 99*, 100*n*; Katherine, 99; Lancelot, 99; Margaret, 23, 29; Nicholas, 99*; Ralph, 99*; Robert, 99*; Roger, 99*, 100*n*; Thomas, 53, 99*, 100*n*; Ursula, 99; Vincent, 99; William, 99; —, 99
Ruthyn, Denbigh, 123*n*
Rutland, Earl of, Thomas (see *Manners*)
Ryal, Northumberland, 158*, 159*n*
Ryhill, Margaret de, 158*n*; Robert de, 158*n*
Ryleston, 64, 68
Ryveley, Agnes, 99; William, 99

S.

- Sabraham* (*Sabram*), Alice, 165; Nicholas, 165
St. George, Sir Henry, last commission to visit granted to (1686), xvi; visitation by xviii, xlv*n*; Richard, visitation of Yorkshire by (1612), xxviii; visitation of Cheshire (1613), 101; visitation of Durham (1615), xlv*n*, xlv*n*; visitations of, xlv
St. John, Sir John, 123; Margery, 123
Salford, Lancashire, 197*n**
Salisbury, Earl of (see *Neville*)

- Salkeld*, 78
Salkeld, Christian, 154; Hugh, 154; John, 27; Maud, 79; Richard, 79
Salkensted (see *Settlingstones*)
Saltmarsh (*Saltmarche*), Anthony, 51*n*; Thomas, 47
Salvay, John, 17
Salvin (*Salveyne*), Anne, 13*; Sir Francis, 125*; Gerard, 123*; Margery, 123*; Sir Ralph, 13
Samlesbury, 190
Samlesbury (*Samesbury*), Lancashire, 191
Sandford, 22, 70
Sandford (*Sandforth*), Dorothy, 71; Edmund, 71; Mabel, 110; —, 110
Sandys (*Sandes*), Edith, 9
Satlynsted (see *Settlingstones*)
Saunders, Edward, 76*n*, 77; Thomas, 77*; —, 77
Savage, —, 101
Savill, 34
Sayer (*Sawer*), John, 145
Saxby, Margaret, 77; Thomas, 77
Scalehouse, Yorkshire, 93*n*
Scarborough, Yorkshire, 85
Scargill (*Skargyll*, *Skarkell*), Mary, 121*; Sir Robert, 121; Warren, 138; —, 138
Scarthingwell (*Skardingwell*), Yorkshire, 195
Scorbrough (*Skorborowghe*), Yorkshire, 89
Scott, Belle, 99; Thomas, 99
Scotton, Yorkshire, 15*n*, 143
Serivelsby (*Skrylsby*), Lincolnshire, 52, 126
Scrope (*Scroope*), Elizabeth, 115*; Henry, Lord, 115*
Scrope against *Grosvenor*, case of disputed arms, xix
Seaham (*Syham*), Durham, 183
Seaton Delaval, Northumberland, 175
Seborne (see *Cleburne*)
Sedbury (*Sadbury*), Yorkshire, 65
See, de la (*These*), Margaret, 121; Sir Martin, 121
Sefton, Lancashire, 197*n*
Seghill (*Segyll*, *Syhyll*), Northumberland, 59, 110, 161
Selby, Anne, 176; George, 105; Gerard, 112; Gilbert, 99; Margaret, 99*, 100*n*; Thomas, 99, 100*n*; William, 134, 176; —, 105, 161*
Selby, Yorkshire, 9*n*, 77
Sellaby, Durham, 117, 118*n**
Serlby (*Serlysby*), John, 45
Sessay (*Sesay*), Yorkshire, 139
Settlingstones (*Satlynsted*, *Salkensted*), Northumberland, 79
Settrington, Yorkshire, 138
Shafto, John, of *Bavington*, 80
SHAFTO, JOHN, OF *BAVINGTON*, 81
Shafto (*Shaftow*, *Shasted*, *Shaston*, *Craston*), Agnes, 27, 81, 187; Alexander, 81; Ambrose, 81; Anne, 81; Barbara, 81; Cuthbert, 81, 158, 187; Edward, 53, 81*, 129, 183; Fortune, 81; George, 81; Grace, 81, 158; Henry, 81; Isabel, 81, 129; Jane, 81, 169; John 81*; Leonard, 81; Mally, 81; Margaret, 81; Mark, 81, 169; Ralph, 81; Randolph, 81; Renyon, 81; Simon, 81; William, 81
Shakerley, Grace, 69; Robert, 69
Sharples of *Sharples*, arms granted to, xlin
Sharples, Lancashire, xlin
Shasted (see *Shafto*)
Shawdon (*Shadon*), Northumberland, 29, 134
Sheffield, —, 77, 85
Shepton, —, 155
Sherborne, Elizabeth, 145; Robert, 145
Sherwin, Joan, 181; —, 181
Sherwood, William, of *Newcastle-upon-Tyne*, 180
SHERWOOD, WILLIAM, OF *NEWCASTLE-UPON-TYNE*, 181
Sherwood, Isabel, 181; John, 181; Ralph, 181; Thomas, 181; William, xl, 181*
Shortflat, Northumberland, 53, 183
Shotton, John, 31; —, 133
Shrewsbury, Earl of (see *Talbot*)
Shropshire, 131, 195; included in province of *Norroy*, xxiii
Siggoston (*Sygeston*), John, 13
Siggoston (*Sygeston*), Yorkshire, 131
Silksworth (*Sylsewourthe*), Durham, 165
Singleton, Edward, 197*n*, 198*n*
Skelton, 8
Skelton, Alice, 19; —, 19
Skirwith, Cumberland, 43
Slingsby (*Selyngsbye*, *Slyngesbye*), Anne, 117; Francis, xxxii, 179; Peter, 117
Smalegan (see *Vangergons*)
Smardale (*Smardell*, *Smerdale*), Yorkshire, 7, 23, 154
Smart, Katherine, 193; Robert, 193
Smeaton (*Smeyton*), Yorkshire, 131, 196

- Smethley (Smytheley), Elizabeth, 13*; Richard, 13
 Smith, Anthony, 15, 143; Harry, 77
 Smithills (Smythalls), Lancashire, 191, 197ⁿ
 Smyth, Anne, 53, 185; George, 53, 185
 Smythe, Sir Thomas, 101
 Smytheley (see Smethley)
 Snoterton (county?), 43
 Sockbridge (Socbred), Westmoreland, 154, 155
 Sockburn, Durham, 125, 130, 136, 137, 138*, 140ⁿ*, 141ⁿ*
 Solway Moss, Cumberland, battle of, xxxiv, 7ⁿ
 Somerby, Lincoln, 47
 Somerset, Henry, 2nd Earl of Worcester, 179; Lady Lucy, 179; William, Earl of Worcester, 179
 Somerset, Duke of, 163ⁿ
 Somersetshire, 106
 Sotheron, John, 176ⁿ
 Sothill' (Sottell), Barbara, 47, 48ⁿ; John, 47
 Southbedburn, Durham, 118ⁿ
 Southworth, 190
 Southworth, Katherine, 191; Sir Thomas, 191
 Spencer, —, 123
 Spital (Spytton), Northumberland, 161ⁿ
 Springes, Cicely, 195
 Sproxton (Sproddeston), Yorkshire, 147
 Spytton (see Spital)
 Stafford, Henry, Duke of Buckingham, 69; Humphrey, 47; Humphrey, Duke of Buckingham, 183; Joyce, 47; Katherine, 69
 Staffordshire, beyond Trent, included in province of Norroy, xxiii
 Stamford (Stanford), Yorkshire, 77
 Stamfordham, Northumberland, 158ⁿ
 Standish of Standish, arms granted to, xlin
 Standish Edward, 197ⁿ
 Standish, Lancashire, xlin, 197ⁿ
 Stanhope, Durham, 19
 STANLEY, SIR WILLIAM, 127
 Stanley, Agnes, 127; Alice, 127; Anne, 127, 128; Charles, 128; Edward, Lord Mounteagle, 127, 128; Elizabeth, 128*; Francis, 128; George, 127; James, 127; John, 127; Katherine, 127; Margaret, 128; Mary, 128; Peter, 197ⁿ; Richard, 127; Thomas, 127; Thomas, Lord Mounteagle, 128; Thomas, Lord, Earl of Derby, 127, 128; William, 127; Sir William, 128
 Stanton, Janet, 173; John, 173
 Stanton, Northumberland, 21*
 Stapleton, Richard, of Carleton, 114
 STAPLETON, RICHARD, OF CARLETON, 115
 Stapleton, Brian, 115*; Sir Brian, 7, 115*; Eleanor, 7; Elizabeth, 115; George, 115; Jane, 115; John, 115ⁿ; Mary, 45, 193; Richard, 115ⁿ; Sir Richard, 115*; Thomas, 115*; William, 115
 Staveley, Over, Westmoreland, 106*, 107ⁿ
 Steeton (Steyton), Yorkshire, 151
 Stephenson (Stevenson), Jane, 85; —, 85, 117, 118ⁿ
 Stillington (Stelyngton), Yorkshire, 181
 Stittenham (Steydnam), Yorkshire, 153*
 Stockeld, Yorkshire, 50, 71
 Stockton, Durham, 117
 Stokesley, Yorkshire, 125
 Stonyhurst, Lancashire, 145
 Storey, Robert, 99
 Stote, Elizabeth, 176; —, 176
 Strange, 68
 Strange, Sir Nicholas, 203
 Strangeways (Strangwyshe), —, 33
 Strickland, Margaret, 154; Sir Thomas, 154
 Strickland, William, arms granted to (1550), xxxiv
 Strickland, Westmoreland, 106, 107ⁿ
 Strother (Struther), Maude, 110; William, 134, 183; —, 110
 Studley, Yorkshire, 39, 40, 65, 131
 Suffolk, Duchess of, 126; Duke of (see Brandon)
 Suffolk, 47, 106
 Sunderland, Durham, 119
 Sureslande (see Thurland)
 Surtees, 96, 162
 Surtees, Elizabeth, 161; Sir Ralph, 144; Thomas, 119, 161
 Surtees, lands of, obtained by Sir Robert Brandling, 163ⁿ; arms of, claimed by Place family, 163ⁿ
 Sussex, Earl of, 7
 Swinburne, John, of Chopwell, 184
 SWINBURNE, JOHN, OF CHOPWELL, 53, 183
 SWINBURNE, THOMAS, OF EDLINGHAM, 57

Swinburne of Nafferton, 182

Swinburne (Swynbourne), Agnes, 53, 57, 183; Anne, 147, 185; Anthony, 53, 183, 184*; Christopher, 53, 185; Elizabeth, 29, 57*; Gawen, 53, 57, 183; George, 31, 53, 57*, 109, 183*; Gilbert, 53, 183*, 185*; Henry, 53, 183, 185; Ingram, 57, 183; Isabel, 183, 185; James, 53, 183, 185; Jane, 185; John, 53*, 57*, 183*, 184, 185*; Leonard, 183; Lucy, 53, 109, 183*; Margaret, 185; Marion, 53, 57*, 183; Matthew, 183; Nicholas, 53, 185; Ralph, 53, 57, 183*, 185; Richard, 183; Robert, 53, 183*, 185*; Roger, 53, 57*, 183*; Rowland, 53, 185; Simon, 53, 57, 183, 185*; Thomas, 31, 53*, 57*, 81, 183*, 185*; Ursula, 57, 183; William, 23, 29, 53*, 147, 183, 185*, 187; —, 81, 185

Swinburne, John, of Chopwell, arms granted to (1551), xxxiv, 184

SWINHOE, GILBERT, OF CORNHILL, 112

Swinhoe (Swynnoe), Agnes, 112*; Sir Andrew, 112; Anne, 112; Elizabeth, 112; George, 112; Gilbert, 109, 112, 113*n*; Henry, 112; James, 112, 113*n*; John, 82, 112*, 130; Katherine, 112; Margaret, 112*; Margery, 112, 193; Rachel, 109, 112; Ralph, 112*, 113*n**, 193; Robert, 112; Thomas, 112*; William, xxxvii, 112*, 113*n*; —, 134

Swinton, Yorkshire, 17

Syham (see Seaham)

Sylsewourthe (see Silksworth)

T.

Tailor. —, 163

Talbot, George, Lord, 68

TALBOT, GEORGE, LORD, 69

Talbot, Anne, 7*n*, 69*; Christopher, 69; Sir Christopher, 69; Dorothy, 69; Elizabeth, 69; Francis, 5th Earl of Shrewsbury, 7*n*, 69; George, 69; George, Lord Talbot, 69; George, 4th Earl of Shrewsbury, 69; Sir Gilbert, 69, 131*; Gilbert, Lord Talbot, 69; Henry, 69; Sir Humphrey, 69; Sir James, 69; Jane, 131; John, 69; Sir John, 131; John, Viscount Lisle, 69; John, 1st Earl of Shrewsbury, 69; John, 2nd Earl of Shrewsbury,

69, 131; John, 3rd Earl of Shrewsbury, 69; Katherine, 69; Margaret, 69*; Mary, 69; Richard, 69; Richard, Lord Talbot, 69; Thomas, 69*; William, 69

Tallow Chandlers' Company of London, arms granted to, xx

Tanfile, Francis, 77

Tankersley, 34

Tarbock (Torbock), Lancashire, 197*n*

Taylboys, Sir George, 195

Tees (Teyse), River, 140*n*

Tempest, 8, 62

Tempest, Anne, 117; Dusabel, 9;

Isabel, 65; Sir Richard, 9, 39;

Robert, 142*n*; Rowland, 117; Sir

Thomas 127; Sir William, 65

Teviotdale (Tyvedale), West, Scotland, 126

Thaxted, Essex, 71

Thernam (see Farnham)

Thesc (see See, de la)

Thirkeld (Thyrkell), Grace, 71; Sir Lancelot, 71; Margaret, 15,

143; Robert, 119

Thirlwall (Thyrllwaye), Robert, 79

Thirlwall, Northumberland, 79

Thirntoft (Thyrntoft), Yorkshire, 61, 151

Tholde (see Wold, The)

Thomson, George, 129; Joan, 112;

John, 112; Michael, 117

Thoraldby (Thorweldby), Yorkshire, 50

Thorley, 84

Thorley, Nicholas, 85; —, 85

Thornborough, 36

Thornborough, Jane, 37; Margaret, 106; Rowland, 37, 106

Thorn Branton (see Thorpe Brantingham)

Thornhill, 34

Thornley (Thornelbye, Thorley),

Durham, 55, 75, 105

Thornton, Nicholas, 187

Thornton Bridge, Yorkshire, 145

Thorpe, Anthony, of Conisthorpe, 16

THORPE, ANTHONY, OF CONISTHORPE, 17

Thorpe, William, of Thorpe, 32

THORPE, WILLIAM, OF THORPE, 33

Thorpe, Alice, 33; Anne, 17, 33;

Anthony, 17*, 52, 126; Arthur,

33*; Bartholomew, 17, 33;

Christopher, 33; Dorothy, 17,

33; Eleanor, 17*; Elizabeth, 17*,

33*; Francis, 17; George, 33;

Grace, 17; Isabel, 33*; John,

17*, 33*; Lancelot, 33; Laura,

33; Margaret, 17, 33*; Muriel, 17; Peter, 17; Ralph, 17; Stephen, 33*; Thomas, 33; William, 17*, 33*; —, 85
 Thorpe, Yorkshire, 17, 33
 Thorpe Brantingham (Thorn Branton), Yorkshire, 13
 Throgmorton, Sir George, 77; —, 77
 Thurland (Thursland, Sureslande), Lancashire, 121, 197*n*
 Thurlow (Thowrlowe), Elizabeth, 158; Robert, 158
 Thursdale (see Tursdale)
 Thwaites, 34
Thwaites of Thwaites, 35
 Thwaites (Thwaite, Thowates), Agnes, 153; Dorothy, 196; John, 50; Marmaduke, 196; Maude, 50; —, 153
 Thwaites (Thaytte), Yorkshire, 35
 Thweng (Thynge, Thwyng), Marmaduke, 154; —, 50
 Thyrnetoft (see Thirntoft)
 Thystleworth (see Isleworth)
 Tildesley of Wardley, arms granted to, xlin
 Till, River, Northumberland, 109*n*
 TINDALL, JOHN, OF BROTHERTON, 195
 Tindall (Tyndall), Beatrice, 195; Elizabeth, 195; Frances, 195; Gervase, 195; John, 195*; Margaret, 195; Peter, 195; Philip, 195; Rowland, 195; Thomas, 195*; William, 195*
 Tiptoft, Joyce, 71; —, Earl of Worcester, 71
 Todmorden (Totmerden), Lancashire, 197*n*
 Toft, Cheshire, xxv
 Tonge, Thomas, Norroy, visitation of the North by (1530), xvii, xxiv; letters patent appointing, xviii; visitation of Yorkshire by (1530), xxviii
 Torbock (see Tarbock)
 Torbocke, Edward, 197*n*
 Towton, Yorkshire, battle of (1461), 109*n*, 125, 127*n*
 Trafford, Sir Edmund, 197*n**; George, 197*n*
 Trayne (Tranye, Tranyer, Travyses), Alice, 82; Jane, 130; —, 82, 130
 Trent, River, 95
 Trigott (Tryget), Bartholomew, 89
Trollope, 74
 Trollope (Trolope), Joan, 75, 105; John, 55, 75, 105

Tughall (Tokewell Hall, Tuggeshale), Northumberland, 57, 141*n*
Tunstall, Francis, of Thurland, 120
 TUNSTALL, FRANCIS, OF THURLAND, 121
 Tunstall, Agnes, 121; Alice, 121; Anne, 121*; Brian, 121*; Cuthbert, 121*; Francis, 121, 197*n*; Joan, 121; John, 121; Margaret, 121; Sir Marmaduke, 121*; Mary, 121; Sir Richard, 121*; Robert, 117, 118*n*; Thomas, 117, 118*n*, 121; Sir Thomas, 121; William, 121*; —, 49
 Tunstall, Durham, 185
 Turner, —, 155
 Turpin, John, 187; Martin, 81
 Tursdale (Thursdale), Durham, 132, 140*n*
 Tweed, River, 161*n*
 Tweedmouth, Northumberland, 161*n**
 Tyldesley, Thurston, 197*n*
 Tyldesley, Lancashire, 197*n*
 Tyndall (see Tindall)
 Tynemouth, Northumberland, xl, 179*
Tyson, 124
 Tyson, pedigree of family drawn up, xxiii

U.

Ufferton (see Offerton)
 Ulgham (Howgham), Northumberland, 29
 Ullock Close, Cumberland, 41*n*
 Ulthwaite Hall, Westmoreland, 106
 Umfraville (Humframville), —, 109*n*
 Unthank (Onthank), John, 31
 Upboroughshire (see Borough-bridge)
 Usworth, Little, Durham, 193*, 194*n*, 207

V.

Valence, 122
 Vangerons *alias* Smalegan, Joan, 161; William, 161
 Vaughan, Elizabeth, 128; Sir Thomas, 128
Vaux, 78
 Vavasour, Anne, 17, 50; Henry, 17; Sir Henry, 50; Thomas, 17; —, 50, 145
 Venables, Katherine, 149; Sir Thomas, 149; Thomas, Baron of Kinderton, 149*n*

Verdon, 68
Vernon, Sir Henry, 69
Vesey, 8, 16, 124
Vesey, William de, 141*n**
Vesey, pedigree of family drawn up, xxiii
Vincent, Marmaduke, 83, 131
Vipont, —, 45

W.

Wakefield (Walkefeld), —, 43
Walden, Elizabeth, 69; Sir Richard, 69
Walgrave, Sir Edward, Master of the Great Wardrobe, warrant for liveries to, 201, 202
Walker, Northumberland, 110
Wall, William, 99
Walleis, 6
Wallis (Walleis, Waleys, Walles, Wallyes), Henry, 91; James, 129; William, 19
Wallington, Northumberland, 110, 132, 133*, 134, 173, 183*
Walton, Ellen, 106; —, 106
Walton, Cumberland, 135
Walton, Yorkshire, 144
Wandesford (Wadysforde), Christopher, 65; John, 137
Warburton, Sir John, 101
Warcop, Westmoreland, 187
Warcope, 22
Warcope, (Wercope), Agnes, 7; Mabel, 187; Margaret, 154; Reynold, 7, 23, 187; Thomas, 154; —, 23
Warde, Margaret, 65; Roger, 65; William, 57; —, 13
Wardon (near Houghton-le-Spring), Durham, 193
Wark-on-Tweed, Northumberland, 57, 161*, 163*n*, 183, 193*n*
Warwick, Richard, Earl of, 69 (see Beauchamp)
Warwickshire, 77, 133*n*
Washington, 62
Washington (Wessheyngton), Durham, 193*
Waterford, Ireland, 148*n*
Watson, Isabel, 173; Thomas, 173
Watton, Yorkshire, 125
Weddicar (Weddaire, Weddegarr), Cumberland, 191, 197
Weldon, Christopher, 183; —, 53
Wells, Eleanor, 33; William, 33
Welton (Welden), Northumberland, 53, 183
Welwick, Yorkshire, 87*n*
Wentworth, 54, 84
Wentworth (Wenworth), Agnes, 47; Barbara, 55; Philip, 47; Roger, 55; —, 50
Westaclint (see Auckland, West)
Westbury, Gloucestershire, 117
Westby and Southworth, 190
Westby, John, of Westby and Mowbreck, 190
WESTBY, JOHN, OF WESTBY AND MOWBRECK, 191
Westby (Westaby), Agnes, 191; Anne, 191; Anthony, 191; Eleanor, 191; Elizabeth, 191; George, 191; Henry, 191; Isabel, 191; Jane, 191; John, 191*, 198*n*; Margaret, 191; Richard, 191; Thomas, 191*; William, 191*; —, 17
Westbythorpe (Westby), in Craven, Yorkshire, 191, 197*n*
Westmoreland, Earl of, 65*n* (see also Neville)
Westmoreland, 43, 45, 106, 110, 117, 119, 128, 154, 187; included in province of Norroy, xxiii; Tonge's visitation of, xxiv
Weston, Yorkshire, 50
Whalley, Agnes, 147; Anne, 148*n*; Christopher, 147, 148*n*
Whalley, Lancashire, xlin, 198*n**
Wharton, Thomas, Lord Wharton of Wharton, 6, 208
WHARTON, THOMAS, LORD WHARTON OF WHARTON, 7
Wharton, Agnes, 7; Christopher, 7; Florence, 7; Henry, 7; Sir Henry, 7; Jane, 7*; John, 155; Thomas, 7*; Sir Thomas, 7; Sir Thomas, 1st Lord Wharton, 7*
Wharton, Thomas, 1st Lord Wharton, augmentation granted to, xxxiv-v
Wharton, Westmoreland, 7
Whashton (Whassyington), Yorkshire, 119
Whessoc, Durham, 119
Whitby, Yorkshire, xxiii
Whitchester (Wicester, Wycestre), Northumberland, 128
Whitehead, Thomas, 193
White Hill (Whyttell), Durham, 119
Whitfield (Whytfield), Matthew, 21, 39
Whitfield, Northumberland, 21
Whittington, Northumberland, 111
Whitton, Northumberland, 129
Wicester (see Whitchester) berland, 128
WIDDRINGTON, SIR JOHN, OF WIDDRINGTON, 110

- Widdrington, arms of, 11*n*
Widdrington (Wydryngton, Woderington, Wethrington, Woddrington), Abymaer, 110; Agnes, 23; Alexander, 110, 111; Alice, 111; Anne, 110, 111; Barbara, 110, 111; Constance, 110; Cuthbert, 110; Dorothy, 110*, 133*; Edward, 25, 110; Elinor, 110; Elizabeth, 111*; Gerard, 110*; Sir Gerard, 23; Hector, 110, 111*n*; Henry, 110*, 111*n*, 153; Sir Henry, 110, 111*n**; Isaac, 110; Isabella, 111*; James, 111; Jane, 27, 110*; John, 110*, 111*; Sir John, xlviii, 27, 110, 111*n**, 133*, 153; Katherine, 110; Margaret, 110, 111; Margery, 110; Mary, 110*; Maude, 111; Ralph, 110, 111; Sir Ralph, 110, 111*n*; Rebecca, 110; Robert, 110, 111*; Roger, 110*, 111*; Sara, 110; Thomas, 110, 111; William, 110, 111; —, 21, 187*
Widdrington (Wythryngton, Wethrington, Wooddryngton), Northumberland, 21, 23, 27, 81, 110, 153, 187
Wigglesworth (Wekelsworth), Yorkshire, 50
Wighill (Wyghell), Yorkshire, 7
Wilberforce (Wilberfoys), —, 138
William I, King, 136, 139*n*
Williamson, Thomas, 125
Willmotswick, Northumberland, 18, 19, 23
Willington, William, 77
Willoughby, Sir Christopher, 126; Elizabeth, 126; William, Lord, 126; —, 52; —, Lord, 52
WILSON, EGYON, OF OVER STAVELEY, 106
Wilson (Wylson, Wolston), Anne, 106, 107; Arthur, 106; Edmund, 106*; Edward, 106*; Egyon, 106; Elizabeth, 106; George, 106*n*, 107*; Henry, 106*; Janet, 106; John, 107*n*; Margaret, 106; Miles, 106*, 107*; Reynold, 106; Robert, 106; Roland, 106; Thomas, 106*, 107*; William, 106*, 107*
Wilson, arms confirmed to, 107*n*
Wilton, Hereford, 136*n*
Wiltshire, 106, 193
Wimbishe (Wynbyshe), Aubrey, 65, 132; Christopher, 65, 132
Wimboldsley (Wimbolsley, Wymbolsley), Cheshire, 101*
Winter, Robert, 112
Wintringham, Yorkshire, 141*n**
Wirley, William, 77
Witham (Wytham), —, 50
Withcote (Withecoke), Leicestershire, 77
Witton (Wytton), Northumberland, 52
Wold, the, Yorkshire, 196
Wollakes (see Wooloaks)
Wolston (see Wilson)
Wolviston (Wollueston), Durham, 144
Wood, Alice, 147; Dorothy, 171; Giles, 147, 171
Woodburn, Northumberland, 13*n*
Wooloaks (Wollakes), Cumberland, 37. This place is called Wollax in Foster's Visitation Pedigrees of Cumberland and Westmorland, p. 57. It is now represented by two farms called High Wooloaks and Low Wooloaks, situate near the river Petterill and Caldthwaite Railway Station within the old forest of Inglewood
Worcester, Earls of (see Tiptoft and Somerset)
Worden (Wynden), Lancashire, 197
Workesley, Arthur, 198*n*
Workington (Wyrkenton), Cumberland, 19
Worsall, Yorkshire, 145
Worsley (Worceleye), —, 85
Worsley, Lancashire, 197*n*
Worthington, Thomas, 197*n*
Worthington, Lancashire, 197*n*
Wortley, Sir Thomas, pedigree of, in Constable's roll, xxvii
Wortley, Yorkshire, xxvii
Wothersome (Wydersom, Woder-som), Yorkshire, 119, 153
Wotton, —, 69
Wrest (Wreste), Bedfordshire, 123
Wright, Robert, of Ploughland, 86
WRIGHT, ROBERT, OF PLOUGHLAND, 87
Wright, Christopher, 87; John, 87*; Robert, 87*; William, 87
Wriothsley, Garter, indenture made by (1534), xxiii, xxv
Wyckham, Anthony, 17; Isabel, 17
Wycliffe, 74, 102, 104, 116
Wycliffe, William, of Wycliffe, 118
WYCLIFFE, WILLIAM, OF WYCLIFFE, 119
Wycliffe (Wyklyffe), Agnes, 117, 118*n*, 119*; Alice, 119; Anne, 119*, 153; Anthony, 120; Elizabeth, 119*, 120; Francis, 119, 120*; George, 119; Grace, 119;

Jane, 119; Joanna, 120*n*; John, 119*, 120*; Margaret, 119; Margery, 119; Mary, 119; Muriel, 119, 120; Peter, 119; Ralph, 75, 82, 105, 117, 119*, 120*n*, 130, 153; Richard, 119; Robert, 119*; Thomas, 120; William, 52, 119*, 120*, 126; —, 75, 119*
 Wycliffe, Yorkshire, 75, 105, 119, 126, 130
 Wynden (see Worden)

Y.

Yanwath (Yenwyth), Cumberland, 71*, 79
 Yardley (see Earle)
 Yarm (Yarum), Yorkshire, 139
 Yarpool, Hereford, 188*n*
 York, Archbishop of, Robert Holgate, 55
 York, 51*n*, 61*, 87*n*, 136*, 140*n*, 151*
 Yorkshire, 3, 13, 15*n*, 17, 45, 47, 49, 50, 55*n*, 65, 82, 85, 87, 89, 91, 110, 115, 119, 121, 123, 125, 126, 130, 132, 135, 141*n*, 143, 144, 145, 147, 151, 157, 161, 171, 173, 181*n*, 188*n*, 189, 191, 195; included in

province of Norroy, xxiii;
 Tonge's visitation of, xxiv

No SURNAME

Agnes (Gunes), 158
 Alice, 110, 143
 Christabel, 37
 Christian, 137
 Constance, 125, 126
 Cuthbert, prior of Gisburn, 139*n*
 Elizabeth, 107, 137, 154
 Hugh, Bishop of Durham, 139*n*
 Isabella, 59*n*, 103*n*
 Joan, 93*, 138, 141
 Laurence, prior, 139*n*
 Margaret, 183
 Nicholas, canon, 139*n*
 Ralph, 139*n*
 Richard, Bishop of Durham, 139*n*, 140*n*; prior, 139*n*
 Sybil, 143
 Thomas, Bishop of Durham, 136
 Walter, Bishop of Durham, 139*n*
 William, Bishop of Durham, 136, 139*n*
 Winifred, 155

PRINTED BY
ANDREW REID & COMPANY, LIMITED,
AKENSIDE HILL, NEWCASTLE-UPON-TYNE.

DA Surtees Society, Durham, Eng.
20 Publications.
S9 v.122
v.122

CIRCULATE AS MONOGRAPH

**PLEASE DO NOT REMOVE
CARDS OR SLIPS FROM THIS POCKET**

UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO LIBRARY

